



# **Open Bible Stories Translation Questions**

**Version 5.1**

[nag]

# Copyrights and Licensing

## Open Bible Stories Translation Questions

**Date:** 2019-11-11

**Version:** 5.1

**Published by:** Door43

## Open Bible Stories

**Date:** 2019-08-06

**Version:** 5.1

**Published by:** Door43

## License

### Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International (CC BY-SA 4.0)

This is a human-readable summary of (and not a substitute for) the full license found at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/>.

#### You are free to:

- **Share** — copy and redistribute the material in any medium or format
- **Adapt** — remix, transform, and build upon the material for any purpose, even commercially.

The licensor cannot revoke these freedoms as long as you follow the license terms.

#### Under the following conditions:

- **Attribution** — You must give appropriate credit, provide a link to the license, and indicate if changes were made. You may do so in any reasonable manner, but not in any way that suggests the licensor endorses you or your use.
- **ShareAlike** — If you remix, transform, or build upon the material, you must distribute your contributions under the same license as the original.

**No additional restrictions** — You may not apply legal terms or technological measures that legally restrict others from doing anything the license permits.

#### Notices:

You do not have to comply with the license for elements of the material in the public domain or where your use is permitted by an applicable exception or limitation.

No warranties are given. The license may not give you all of the permissions necessary for your intended use. For example, other rights such as publicity, privacy, or moral rights may limit how you use the material.

# Table of Contents

<b>Open Bible Stories Translation Questions</b> .....	<b>5</b>
1. Sristi aru Prithibi Bonai dia .....	5
2. Pap Duniya te Ahise .....	11
3. Ban-Pani .....	15
4. Isor Pora Abram Logote Niom Banaise .....	21
5. Kosom Dia Laga Chokora .....	25
6. Isor Isaac Nimite Maiki Dise .....	29
7. Isor pora Jakob ke Asis Dise .....	32
8. Isor pora Joseph aru tae laga Ghor-manukhan ke Bachaise. ....	36
9. Isor pora Mosa ke Matise .....	41
10. Dosta Dangor Digdar .....	47
11. Mukti-Jatra .....	51
12. Ulaija-a .....	54
13. Isor Pora Israel Logote Niom Bonaise .....	59
14. Jongol te Beraithaka .....	64
15. Kosom Laga Desh .....	70
16. Modot Kura Manukhan .....	75
17. Isor Pora David Logote Niom Banaise .....	82
18. Bhag Hoija-a Rajyo .....	88
19. Bhao-badikhan .....	93
20. Khedai Dia Aru Wapas Ahija-a .....	100
21. Isor Masiha Pathabole Kosom Dise .....	105
22. John Laga Jonom .....	110
23. Jisu Laga Jonom .....	113
24. John Jisu ke Baptisma Dise .....	117
25. Saitan pora Jisu ke Porikha Kurise .....	121
26. Jisu Isor Laga Kam Suru Kurise .....	124
27. Ekta Bhal Samaria Manu Laga Kahani .....	128
28. Dhoni Jowan Cholaunta .....	132
29. Maph Dibole Napara Noukar Laga Kahani .....	136
30. Panch Hazar Manu ke Jisu Pora Khabole Dise .....	139
31. Jisu Pani Upor te Beraise .....	142
32. Jisu Bia-Atma Thaka Manu aru Bimar Maiki ke changa Kurise .....	145
33. Kheti kora Manu laga Kahani .....	150
34. Jisu Dusra Kahanikhan Koi Dia .....	153
35. Morom Thaka Baba Laga Kahani .....	157
36. Bodli Hoi Ja-a Gao .....	162
37. Jisu Lazarus ke Jinda Korise .....	165
38. Jisu ke Thokai Dise .....	169
39. Jisu Ukilkhan Laga Age-te Pariksa Paise .....	174
40. Jisu ke Krus te Moraidise .....	179
41. Isor Jisu ke Jinda Korise .....	183
42. Jisu Sorgote Wapas Jaise .....	186
43. Girja Suru Hoise .....	191
44. Peter Aru John Ekta Lengra Manu ke Bhal kurise .....	196
45. Stephen aru Philip .....	199
46. Saul Khristan Hoise .....	204
47. Paul aru Silas Philippi te Jaise .....	208

48. Jisu He Kosom Dia Jonom Hua Masiha Ase .....	213
49. Isor Laga Notun-Niom .....	218
50. Jisu Wapas Ahibo .....	224
<b>Contributors</b> .....	<b>230</b>
Open Bible Stories Translation Questions Contributors .....	230
Open Bible Stories Contributors .....	230

# Open Bible Stories Translation Questions

## 1. Sristi aru Prithibi Bonai dia

**01:01**

Isor pora etu nisina he surute sob banaise. Tai choe din homoete akash mondal te thaka aru prithibi te thaka sob banaise. Isor pora prithibi banaise hoilebi, itu sob tu andhar aru khali thakise, kile koile tai prithibi te ekubi nabanaikena thakise. Hoilebi, Isor laga Aatma pani uporte berai thakise.

**Itu prithibi te thaka sob kot pora ahise?**

Isor pora sob banaise.

**Isor ke itukhan sob banabole karne kiman din lagise?**

Choi din.

---

**01:02**

Tetia Isor pora koise, "Ujala hobole dibi." Aru ujala hoise. Itu dikhikena Isor khushi hoise aru ituke "din" matise. Tai andhar pora ujalake alag kurise aru ituke "rati" matise. Isor pora ujala ke poila din te banai se.

**Tai banakhan saikena hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

**01:03**

Sristi laga dusra din te, Isor pora koise: "Pani laga uporte ekta dag dibi aru itu dag pora pani aru samundar majote duita bhag-te bhag kuribi." Itu nisina, pani aru samundar laga majote dag hoise aru samundar upor laga bhag ke tai 'akash' matise.

---

**01:04**

Tisra din te, Isor pora koise; "Akash laga nichete thakia panikhan ke ekta jagate joma hobole dibi, tetia matik ulaikena ahibo." Tai itu mati ke 'prithibi' matise aru panikhan thakia jagake tai 'samundar' matise. Itukhan huatu dikhikena Isor khusi paise.

**Tai banakhan saikena hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

**01:05**

Tetia Isor pora koise, "Pritibi te sob kisim laga ghas aru ghas-patta khan hobole dibi." Aru ineka he hoise. Itukhan huatu dikhikena Isor khusi paise.

**Tai banakhan saikene hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

**01:06**

Sristi laga char din te Isor pora koise: "Akaste ujala hobole dibi." Aru suraj, chand, aru tarakhan sob ulaise. Isor pora itukhan prithibi te ujala dibo nimite, din aru rati ke alag kuribole nimite, hawa-pani bodli kura aru sal bodli hoa janibole karone banaise. Itukhan huatu dikhikena Isor khusi paise.

### **Tai banakhan saikena hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

#### **01:07**

Panch din te Isor pora koise: "Panite kisim-kisim jinda-thaka prani khan pora bhorta hobole dibi, aru akash te uribole chiriakhan pora bhorta hobole dibi." Itu nisina Isor pora panite haturi juwa kisim kisim prani aru akaste chiria khan banaise. Isor itu sob dikhikena khusi paise aru tai taikhan sob uporte asis dise.

### **Tai banakhan saikena hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

#### **01:08**

Sristi laga choi din te Isor pora koise: "Prithibi te kisim kisim janwarkhan hobole dibi." Aru thik Isor koa nisina he hoise. Kunba ghorte palia janwarkhan, kunba matite berai thaka aru kunba kanke jongol te thakia janwar khan banaise. Aru itu dikhikena Isor besi khusi paise.

### **Tai banakhan saikena hodae din Isor ke kineka lagithakise?**

Tai koise sob bhal ase.

---

#### **01:09**

Itu pichete Isor pora koise: "Amikhan itia manu-jati banabo; taikhan ke amikhan nisina dikhibole banabo. Taikhan mati uporte aru sob so januwar khan uporte hukum cholabo."

### **Ki nisina pora Isor manu ke janwarkhan pora alag banaise?**

Tai manu ke sabole tai nisina aru tailaga Pratimurti te banaise.

## **Manukhan laga kam ki hobo koise?**

Taikhan prithibi aru janwarkhan uporte adhikar cholabo aru taikhan ke adar kuribo.

---

### **01:10**

Ineka he Isor mati olop dhuli loise, aru itu pora manu banaise, aru tai laga sas nakte phuki dise.

Itu manu laga nam tu Adam rakhise. Isor para Adam ke ekta dangor bagante rakhise aru taike itu bagan dekbhal kuribole dise.

## **Isor pora poila manu ke kineka banaise?**

Isor tai ke dhula pora banaise.

## **Manu kineka jinda hoise?**

Isor pora tai laga sas tai ke dise.

## **Manu laga nam ki thakise?**

Adam.

## **Isor Adam ke kot-te rakhise?**

Tai pora banaikena rakha bagan te.

---

### **01:11**

Bagan laga majote, Isor para duita kisim gash lagaise – ekta tu jibon laga gash, aru dusra tu bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia laga gash. Isor para Adam ke tai sob ghas laga guti khabole pare koise, hoilebi bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia laga ghas laga guti nakhabi koise. Adam itu ghas laga guti khaise koile, tai moribo koise.

## **Kuntu bisesh gash pora Adam ke nakhabi koise?**

Bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia laga gash.

### **Itu bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia laga gash pora khaile ki hobo koise?**

Tai moribo.

---

#### **01:12**

Tetia Isor pora koise: "Manu toh ekla thakia tu bhal nai." Kile mane taike modot dibole janwar majote ektabi tai nimate thik thaka nai.

### **Sob kisim janwarkhan thakilebi Adam kile 'ekela' hoise?**

Janwarkhan Adam ke eku modot dibole napara karne.

---

#### **01:13**

Itu nimate, Isor para Adam ke mora nisina ghumabole dise. Tetia Isor pora Adam laga chati pora ekta kami hardi ulaise aru itu pora ekjon maiki banaise aru Adam laga usorte anise.

### **Isor pora maiki ke kineka banaise?**

Tai maiki ke Adam laga kami hardi pora banaise.

---

#### **01:14**

Ketia Adam utu maikike dikhise, tai koise: "Itia he ami nisina ekjon hoise! Tai laga nam to "maiki" rakhibo, kilekoile taike "mota" laga hardi pora banaise. Itu nimate he ekta manu tai laga baba aru ama ke charikena tai laga maiki logote jaikena tai duijon ekta hoijai.

### **Adam nimate "Maiki" laga nam ki motlob thakise?**

Itu motlob tu taike mota pora banaise.

### **Ekjona manu ke ki nimate ekjona maiki dise?**

Taikhan ekta hobo nimate.

## 01:15

Isor pora mota aru maikike tai nisina banaise. Isor taikhan ke asis dise aru koise: "Tumiikhan bacha aru nata-natikhan pora prithibi bhorta kuribi!" Isor pora tai banakhan sob saikena bisi khusi hoise. Aru Itu choutha din thakise.

### **Isor pora sob banai loa-a pichete itukhan sob kineka lagise?**

Itu khan bisi bhal thakise.

---

## 01:16

Sat din aha homoete, Isor laga kam sob khotom hoise. Tai sat din ke asis dise aru itu dinke sapha din rakhise, kilemane itu din te tai sob banaikena khotom kurise aru kam bon kurise. Ineka pora Isor sristi te aru prithibi te thakakhan sob ke banaise.

### **Sat din te Isor ki kurise?**

Tai aram kurise aru sat din ke asis dise aru itu din ke sapha din banaise.

## 2. Pap Duniya te Ahise

**02:01**

Isor pora banai dia bagan te, Adam aru tai laga Maiki bisi khushi pora thakise. Taikhan kapor nalagai kena lengta thakilebi taikhan sorom koranai, kilemane prithibi te iku pap thaka nai. Kitiaba taikhan bagan te berai thaka homoe te, Isor logote khota kuri thakise.

### **Kile Adam aru Eve lengta thakile bi sorom nakorikena thakise?**

Prithibi te eku pap thaka nai.

---

**02:02**

Hoilebi itu bagan te ekta sap thakise. Utu sap bisi chalak thakise. Tai utu maiki ke hudise; "Hosa pora Isor apuni ke kunba gaas laga guti nakhabi koise naki?"

### **Sap pora Eve ke poila ki hudise?**

"Hosa pora Isor apunkhan ke kunba gash laga guti nakhabi koisele?"

---

**02:03**

Aru maiki pora sap ke uttar dise; "Isor pora amikhan ke bagan te thaka sob gaas laga guti khabi koise, hoilebi khali bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia gaas laga gutihe nakhabi koise. Aru Isor pora koise, 'utu gaas laga guti khaise aru hath pora chuisse-koile bi tumikhan moribo.'"

### **Adam aru tai laga maiki ke kuntu gash pora khabole mana kurise?**

Tai duijon ke bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia laga gash laga guti nakhabole koise.

### **Isor pora Adam aru tai laga maiki pora bhal-bia janibole gyan-budhi dia gash laga guti khaise koile ki hobo koise?**

Tai koise, taikhan moribo.

**02:04**

Sap pora maiki ke uttar dise; "Itu hosa nohoe; apunikhan namoribo!' Isor janikena thaki ase apunikhan itu kha-a logote he apunikhan bi Isor nishna hoijabo aru tae nishna bhal aru bia ase sob janijabo."

**Sap pora taikhan ke Isor pora itu guti kile nakhabi koise, aru itu ki nimate ase koise?**

Tai koise, Isor misa koi ase kilemane Isor taikhan ke tai nisina sob janijabo dibole mon nai.

---

**02:05**

Itu maiki gaas te thaka guti dikhikena bisi sundor lagise aru khabole bisi bhal hobo bhabna kurise. Aru tai bi Isor nisina sob janibole mon hoijaise. Itu nimate tai olop guti loikena khaise aru tai laga mota ke bi dise, aru tai bi khaise.

**Maiki kile guti khaise?**

Tai itu ke bisi sundor lagise aru khabole bhal hobo nisina dikhise aru tae bisi gyani hobole mon hoise.

**Itu guti khabole Adam aru tai laga maiki ke joborjosti kurise?**

Nohoe, tai khan nijor pora itu guti khaise aru Isor laga kotha mananai.

---

**02:06**

Achanak pora taikhan laga suku khulijaise, aru taikhan taikhan lengta ase koikena janibole parise. Aru itu nimate taikhan laga gao ke bon kuribole gaas laga dangor patta loikena kapra banaise.

**Itu manu aru maiki jetia taikhan lengta ase koikena janise, itu pichete ki kurise?**

Taikhan pattakhan loikena kapor silai se.

**02:07**

Itu pichete, taikhan mota aru tailaga maiki duijon Isor pora bagan te berai thaka laga awaj hunise. Aru tai duijon Isor pora lukai jaise. Utu homoe te Isor pora manu ke matise; "Apuni kote ase?" Adam pora uttar dise; "Ami apunike bagan te berai thaka hunise, aru ami bhoi lagise, kilekoile ami lengta ase. Itu nimate ami lukaise."

---

**02:08**

Tetia Isor hutise; "Kun koise apuni lengta ase koikena? Ami apunike juntu guti nakhabi koise utu khaise naki?" Utu manu jawab dise; "Apuni amike juntu maiki dise, utu maiki he amike utu guti dise, aru ami khaise." Tetia Isor utu maiki ke hutise; "Apuni itu ki korise?" Utu maiki koise; "Utu sap pora amike thokai kena khabole dise."

**Jetia Isor pora itu manu ke kile pap kurise koikena hudise, tai kineka jawab dise?**

Tai maiki ke bodnam dise.

**Jetia Isor pora itu maiki ke kile pap kurise koikena hudise, tai kineka jawab dise?**

Tai sap ke bodnam dise.

---

**02:09**

Tetia Isor sap ke koise; "tumi itu nimate shrap paise; tumi nijor pet pora susurikena berabo aru mati khai kene thakibo. Tumi aru itu maiki apaste ghin laga lagi hobo, tumi laga bachakhan aru tailaga bachakhan hodae dusman hoikena thakibo. Tai pora aha-a-khan apunilaga matha ke bhangai dibo aru apuni taikhan laga theng te kamuribo."

**Sap laga uporte Isor laga ki shrap hoise?**

Tumi pet pora susurikena berabo aru maiki pora aha kutumb khan pora tumilaga matha ke kuchabo.

---

**02:10**

Tetia Isor pora utu maiki ke koise; "tumi pet-te bacha bukha homoe te tumike bisi digdar pabo aru bacha jononm dibole homoete bisi bikhaikena dukh pabo. Tumi laga mota ke tumi bisaribo aru tailaga nichete thakibo aru tai tumike hokum cholabo."

**Maiki uporte Isor laga ki shrap hoise?**

Apuni bisi bikhaikena bacha jononm kuribo aru apuni laga mota ke apuni bisaribo, hoilebi tai apuni ke cholabo.

---

**02:11**

Aru Isor pora manu ke koise, "Tumi tumi laga maiki laga kotha manikena ami laga kotha mananai. Itu nimate tumi laga theng nichete thaka matitu shrap paise, kha-a-laga bhojan guti khan ulabole nimate tumi itu mati uporte bisi kam kuribo. Aru tumi morijabo aru juntu mati pora apuni ke banaise itu matite wapas jaijabo." Itu manu tai laga maiki laga nam Eve rakhise, kilekoile tai sob manu-jatikhan laga ama ase. Aru Isor pora Adam aru Eve ke janwar laga chamara pora kapor banaikena tai khanke lagaidise.

**Mota uporte Isor laga ki shrap hoise?**

Apuni bisi dukh korikena khabole khan ulabole nimate mati uporte bisi kam koribo, aru apuni morijabo aru wapas matite jaijabo.

---

**02:12**

Itu pichete Isor koise; "Itia manu khan bi ami khan nisina hoise aru ki bhal ase aru ki bia ase itu khan sob janijaise. Taikhan ke jibon laga ghas pora guti khaikena hodaie nimate jinda thakibole nadibo lage." Itu nimate Isor pora Adam aru Eve ke bagan pora ulai jabole dise. Aru ta-te bisi takot thaka duthkhanke bagan te humabole laga rasta te rakhise, aru kunkebi jaikena ghas laga guti khabole naparibo nimate ineka rakhise.

**Adam aru Eve ke hodaie nimate jinda nathakibole Isor pora kineka rukhai se?**

Tai pora taikhan ke bagan pora ulaidise aru bhitor humabole laga rasta te takot thaka sorogduthkhan ke rakhidise.

### 3. Ban-Pani

#### 03:01

Bisi homoe pichete, manu-jatikhan prithibi te bhorta hoijaise. Taikhan bisi bodmas aru gunda kamkhan kurithakise. Taikhan bisi bia hoe ja-a pora, tai prithibi te ekta dangor ban-pani pothaikena sob dhongso kuribole bhabna korise.

#### **Kile Isor dunia ke khotom koribole bhabona kurise?**

Manujati khan bisi bodmas aru gundagiri kamkhan kori ja-a karne.

#### **Isor itu dunia ke kineka kurikena khotom kuribo le bhabise?**

Tai ban-pani pathabole bhabise.

---

#### 03:02

Hoilebi Isor pora Noah ke bisi khusi paikena thakise. Tai ekla dharmik manu thakise, aru baki dusrakhan sob bisi bia manukhan thakise. Isor pora Noah ke tai laga bhabona jonai dise. Itu nimate Noah ke ekta dangor nao banabole koise.

#### **Kile Noah uporte Isor laga khusi thakise?**

Tai ekjon dharmik manu thakise.

---

#### 03:03

Isor pora Noah ke 140 meter lamba, 23 meter chourah aru 13.5 meter utcha nao banabole koise. Aru itu naoke khuri pora banabo aru itu tin tola hobo, aru naote kamrakhan bisi banabo, aru uporte ekta chat banabo aru ekta khirki banabo ineka koise. Noah aru tai laga khandankhan aru mati te thaka laga kisim-kisim janwarkhan sob pani aha homoete, nao laga bhitor te thakibo koise.

### **Isor pora Noah ke ki kuribi koise?**

Ekta dangor nao banabi koise.

### **Itu nao ki nimate banabole thakise?**

Naoh, tai laga ghor-manu aru janwarkhan ke ban- pani aha homoite bachibo nimate.

---

#### **03:04**

Isor pora ki koise, itu sob Noah manikena korise. Noah aru tae laga tinjon chokorakhan milikene Isor pora jonai dia nisna he noa ke banaise. Aru Nao bisi dangor hoa-a nimate, khotom koribole bisi sal lagise. Noah pora dangor ban-pani ahibole ase koikena manukhan ke Isor bisarilobi koikena jonai dise, hoilebi manukhan Noah laga khota biswas kura nai.

### **Jetia Noah pora manukhan ke ban-pani ahibole ase koise, taikhan kineka koise?**

Taikhan biswas kura nai.

---

#### **03:05**

Isor pora Naoh aru tai laga parihar-manukhan ke kha-a-loakhan taikhan nijor nimate aru janwarkhan nimate bhitorte loijabi koise. Jetia sob kam khotom hoise, tetia Isor pora Noah ke naote ghusibole homoe ahise koise, itu nimate tai laga maiki, tinjon chokorakhan aru taikhan laga maikikhan, sob milaikena ath-jon nao bhitorte ghusibole jonaise.

---

#### **03:06**

Isor pora sob kisim laga janwar aru chiria khan maje pora eka-mota eka-maiki korikena nao bhitorte ghusibo dise. Isor pora jun janwarkhan niom-pora sapha bonaise utu janwar laga ekta-mota ekta-maiki korikena sat-ta jora pathaise. Taikhan sob bhitorte ghusiloise aru Isor nijor pora nao laga dorjake bon kuridise.

### **Kuntu janwarkhan ban-pani naha age-te nao bhitorte ahise?**

Ekta-mota ekta-maiki laga jora korikena sob kisim laga janwar aru sat-ta-mota aru sat-ta-maiki korikena sob kisim laga janwar junkhan ke bolidan korikena dibo pare.

### **Noah aru tai laga ghor-manu aru janwarkhan nao bhitorte ghusija-a pichete kun pora dorja bon kurise?**

Isor pora dorja bon kurise.

---

**03:07**

Itu pichete pani giribole suru hoise. Aru itu baris tu chalis din aru rati tok narukhikena giri thakise! Mati uporte Pani bisi uthi jaise aru bisi utcha paharkhan bi pani pora sop bon kuridise.

### **Kiman din pani giri thakise?**

Chalis din aru chalis rati.

---

**03:08**

Jun manukhan aru janwarkhan nao bhitor te thakise utu khan ke charikena prithibi te jiman jinda jib janoarhan thakise itu khan sob morijaise. Utu nao pani uporte thakise aru khali noa bhitor te thaka khan ke he bachaise.

### **Pani kiman utcha te uthise?**

Pani pora prithibi sob bhorta hoise, sop pora ucha pahar khan ke bi bon kurise.

### **Prithibi te jinda thaka khan sob ke ki hoise?**

Sob morijaise.

---

**03:09**

Pani gira rukhija-a pichete, pani uporte nao panch mahina tok bohi thakise, aru itu homoe te pani niche jabole lagise. Aru ek din, nao ekta pahar uporte ahikena rukhijaise. Hoilebi tetia tok pani bisi thakise. Aru tin mahina pichete, pahar laga uporkhan dikhibole paise.

---

**03:10**

Arubi chalis din pichete, Noah ekta kaowa chiria ke baharte urikena jabole dise. Hoilebi chiria toh sukhi-ja mati bisarikena uporte he uri thakise, kilekoile sukha mati thaka nai.

---

**03:11**

Itu pichete, Noah pora mati sukhi ase na nai janibole karne ekta kobutar chiria ke baharte pathaise. Hoilebi matikhan pani pora bon korikena thakise, itu nimate utu kopu nao te wapas urikena ahijaise. Sat din rukha pichete, arubi Noah pora ekta kobutar chiria ke pathaise, aru itu kabutar tu tai laga mukh te ekta kacha oliv-dal dhurikena Noah logote wapas ahise! Tetia, pani bisi sukhijaise aru notun ghaskhan ulaiase koikena Noah janibole parise!

---

**03:12**

Noah aru bi sat din rukhise, aru tai ekta kobutar chiria ke pathaise. Itu bar kobutar tu wapas ahia-nai, kilename kabutar tu aram kuribole jaga pai jaise. Tetia panikhan sukhise koikena Noah buji se.

**Pani sukise koikene Noah kineka janise?**

Tai ekta kopu (dove) ke pathaise aru itu wapas naha hoise.

---

**03:13**

Dui mahina piche te, Isor pora Noah ke koise; "Apuni aru apuni laga ghor manukhan aru chiriakhan aru janwarkhan sob loikena nao pora bahar te ulabi. Bisi bacha jonom kuribi aru pura prithibi ke bhorta kuribi." Itu nisina taikhan sob nao pora bahar te ulaise.

**Isor Noah aru tai laga ghor manukhan nao charikena ulaija pichete, taikhan ke ki kuribole koise ?**

Taikhan ke bisi bacha khan aru nata-natikhan hoikena prithibi ke bhorta kuribi koise.

---

**03:14**

Noah nao pora bahar ulaija-a piche te, tai ekta bolidan kura jaga banaise, aru sob kisim laga ekta korikena niom-pora-sapha janwar aru chiria loise aru boldian kurise. Isor bisi khusi paise aru Noah aru tai laga ghor manukhan ke asis dise.

**Nao pora ulaija pichete Noah Isor ke kineka aradhana korise?**

Tai aradhana kura grihasthan banaise aru kunba janwarkhan ke bolidan kurise.

---

**03:15**

Isor koise; "Ami kosom kori ase, manukhan pap kam kuri thakilebi itu nimite ami aru kitiabi itu prithibi te shrap nadibo, taikhan bisi bia kamkhan kurilebi, ami kitia bi jinda thaka samankhan ban-pani pora sob khotom nakoribo, taikhan bacha thaka homoe pora taikhan laga bhabonakhan sob pap laga he ase. "

**Isor kitiabi ki nakoribo koikena kosom kurise?**

Mati ke shrap dia aru prithibi ke ban-pani pora khotom kuridia.

---

## 03:16

Isor pora tai kosom kha laga akash te ekta dhanush rakhise. Jitiabi akash te dhanush ulabo, tetia itu dikhikena Isor tai dia laga kosom mon-te rakhibo aru tai laga manukhan bi ineka bujibo.

### **Tai laga kosom kura laga ki ekta namuna dise?**

Tai akash te ekta dhanush banaise.

## 4. Isor Pora Abram Logote Niom Banaise

### 04:01

Ban-pani hoa bisi sal pichete, manukhan prithibi te arubi bisi bhorta hoise aru taikhan bisi pap kamkhan kuri thakise aru ekjon-ekjon apaste bia kam kuri thakise. Aru sob manukhan ekta bhasa he cholai thakise, aru taikhan sob ekta sahar banaikena eki logote thakijabole bhabona kurise, aru Isor pora tai khanke prithibi sob bhorta kuribi koa kotha taikhan mananai.

**Ban pani pichete, Isor pora hukum dia nisina manu jatikhan pora prithibi te bhorta hoise na nai?**

Hoanae. Taikhan ekta jagatehe joma hoikena ekta city banaise.

**Itu homoi te prithibi te kiman bhasa thakise?**

Khali ekta bhasa thakise.

---

### 04:02

Taikhan bisi phutani hoise aru Isor pora taikhan ke kineka tai laga kothakhan manikena thakibo lage itu niomkhan juntu dise sob bhangai dise. Aru taikhan ekta utcha ghor banabole kurise, juntu sorgo tok punchibole paribo. Isor tetia dikhise tai khan ineka eki logote thakile, aru bisi bia kam kuribole paribo.

**Taikhan milikena prithibi bhorta nakorikena dusra ki kam korithakise?**

Taikhan sorgo tok punchibole pariboole ekta ucha ghor banabole kosis kurise.

---

### 04:03

Itu nimate, Isor pora taikhan laga ekta bhasake apaste buji napabole laga bisi bhasa kuridise, aru taikhan ke prithibi laga alag alag jagate khedai dise. Kuntu taun tae khan banai thakise utu taun ke Babel matise, itu laga motlob ase 'ulta-pulta kuridia.'

### **Isor ki korikena manukhan ke prithibi laga sob phine jabole dise?**

Tai pora taikhan laga bhasa ke alag alag bhasa bonaidise.

### **Taikhan banai thaka city laga nam ki thakise?**

Babel.

### **"Babel" laga ki motlob ase?**

Ulta pulta koridia.

---

## **04:04**

Ekso sal pichete, Isor pora ekjon manu, jun laga nam Abram thakise, taike kotha koise. Isor Abram ke koise; "Apuni laga desh aru ghor manukhan ke charibi, aru utu desh te jabi juntu ami apuni ke dikhabole ase. Ami apuni ke asis dibo aru apuni ke dangor desh banabo. Apuni laga nam bisi utcha kuridibo. Jun apuni ke asis kuribo ami tai ke asis dibo, aru jun apuni ke shrap kuribo ami tai uporte shrap rakhidibo. Aru apuni pora ami sob deskhan ke asis dibo."

### **Isor pora Abram ke ki koribole koise?**

Isor pora Abram ke tai laga desh, pariwar aru khandankhan ke charikena dusra desh te jabi koise.

### **Isor Abram nimite ki koribo koikena kosom kurise?**

Tai kosom dise Abram pora dikhibole para sob matikhan tai ke dibo, tai laga nam dangor koridibo, tai laga khandakhan ke dangor jati banabo, aru prithibi laga sob khandankhan ke tai nimite asis dibo koise.

---

## **04:05**

Isor pora koa nisina Abram kurise. Tai laga maiki Sarai aru tai kiniloa noukarkhan aru jiman dhonkhan komaise itu khan sob loikena Isor dekhai dia desh Canaan phine jaise.

### **Abram kuntu desh te jaise?**

Canaan desh te.

---

**04:06**

Jetia Abram Canaan te punchise, Isor tai ke koise: "Apuni laga chuku pora jiman mati dikhibole paribo, utu sob ami apuni ke dibo aru hodae nimate apuni laga khandankhan laga hobo." Aru Abram utu desh te thaki jaise.

**Isor pora Abram logote Canaan nimate ki kosom banaise?**

Isor pora itu Abram aru tai laga khandakhan laga hobo koise.

---

**04:07**

Melchizedek nam laga ekta manu thakise, aru tai Isor Pormeswar laga pujari asile. Ek din jetia Abram lorai jitikena ahi thakise, tetia tai aru Abram lok kurise. Tai Abram ke asis dise aru koise: "Isor Pormeswar, jun swarg aru prithibi laga malik ase, Abram ke asis dibi!" Aru Abram ji-ji samankhan lorai te dhurikena anise itu sob laga dos bhag Melchizedek ke dise.

**Melchizedek kun asile?**

Tai Mahan Isor laga pujari thakise.

**Melchizedek pora Abram nimate ki kurise?**

Tai Abram ke asish dise

**Abram pora Melchizedek ke ki dise?**

Tai logote thaka sob laga Dos bhag tu dise.

---

**04:08**

Bisi sal hoijaise, hoilebi Abram aru Sarai ke bacha hoanai. Isor Abram ke kotha koise aru kosom dise tai ekta chokora pabo aru tai laga khandankhan asman te ginti kuribole napara tarakhan nisina hobo koise. Abram Isor laga kosom biswas kurise. Aru Isor pora Abram ke dharmik ase koise, kilekoile Abram Isor laga kosom ke biswas kuri thakise.

### **Abram bisi sal Canaan te thaka pchete, Isor tai ke ki kosom kurise?**

Abram ke ekjon chokora dibo aru tai laga khandankhan akash te thaka tarakhan nisina hobo.

### **Kile Isor pora Abram dharmik ase koise?**

Kilemane Abram Isor kosom dia ke biswas kurise.

---

### **04:09**

Tetia Isor pora Abram logote ekta kotha milaise. Jetia niom milai, tetia duita bhag manukhan majote kotha milaitake. Hoilebi iyate toh Isor pora Abram ke mora nisina ghumabole dise aru tai logote kotha milaise, hoilebi Abram Isor laga awaz hunibo pari thakise. Isor tai ke koise; "Ami apuni ke nijor laga chokora dibo. Aru Canaan laga desh apuni laga khandankhanke dibo." Hoilebi tetia tok Abram ke chokora hoanai.

### **Kotha mila tu ki ase?**

Duita bhag majote mon-milaikena kotha rakha.

## 5. Kosom Dia Laga Chokora

### 05:01

Canaan te ahikena dos sal pichete bi, Abram aru Sarai ke bacha jonom hoanai. Sarai pora Abram ke koise; "Isor amike bacha jonom dibole napara banaidise aru itia ami bisi buri hojjaise. Apuni amilaga kini-loa-noukarni Hagar logote shadi koribi aru tai pora ami nimate ekta bacha jonom koribole dibo."

#### **Kile Sarai toh bacha napabo bhabona kurise?**

Tai bisi buri hoi ja-a karne.

#### **Sarai pora bacha ekta lobole Abram ke ki kuribi koise?**

Tai laga noukarni Hagar ke sadi koribole, aru Hagar pora tai nimate ekjon bacha pabo.

---

### 05:02

Aru Abram Hagar ke shadi korise. Hagar pora ekta chokora ke jonom dise. Aru bacha laga nam Ishmael rakhise. Hoilebi Sarai Hagar ke chuku-joli jaise. Jetia Ishmael teroh sal hoise tetia Isor arubi Abram ke kotha kurise.

#### **Hagar laga bacha laga nam ki thakise?**

Ishmael.

#### **Sarai aru Hagar majote ki jhamela ulaise?**

Sarai Hagar ke chuku joli jaise.

---

### 05:03

Isor pora koise; "Ami Pormeswar ase. Ami apuni logote ekta kotha milabo." Abram tai laga matha pora mati te chuisse. Isor tai ke koise; "Apuni bisi desk laga khandanlaga baba hobo.

Canaan desh hodae nimite apunilaga khandan laga hoijabo, aru ami hodae nimite taikhan laga Isor hobo. Apuni laga khandan te jiman motakhan ase sob laga chamara-kata kuribi .”

### **Abram logote Isor ki kothakhan kosom dikena milaise?**

Abram bisi deshkan laga baba hobo aru Isor pora tai aru tai laga pidi-khandankhan ke Canaan desh dibo koise.

### **Isor pora Abram ke tai duijon majote kotha milailoa nimite ki ekta namuna kuribi koise?**

Tai laga pariwarte kiman mota manu ase sob laga sunnot kuribi koise.

---

## **05:04**

“Apuni laga maiki Sarai ekta chokora ke jonon dibo. Tai laga nam Isak rakhibi. Ami tai logote aru tailaga khandankhan logote hodae nimite ekta kotha milaikena rakhibo, aru tai ekta dangor desh hoijabo. Ami Ishmael ke bi bisi khandankhan hobole dibo, hoilebi ami ki kotha milabo ase apunilaga chokora Isak logote he hobo.” Isor pora Abram laga nam Abraham rakhise aru itu motlob ‘bisi deskhan laga khandankhan laga baba.’ Aru Sarai laga nam bi Sarah ‘rajkumari’ matise.

### **Isor pora kosom dia laga chokora toh kun he hobo koise?**

Isak, Sarai laga chokora.

### **Isor pora kun he ekta dangor desh hobo koise?**

Isak aru Ishmael duijon bi.

### **Abram laga notun nam Abraham laga ki motlob ase?**

Bisi laga baba.

---

## **05:05**

Utu din te he Abraham Isor laga kotha manikena tailaga chokora Ishmael aru ghorte jiman mota-manukhan ase aru jiman kini-loa-noukarkhan laga chokora ase, sob laga chamara-kata kurise. Ek sal pichete, Abraham jetia ek-sou sal aru Sarah nabai-sal asile, tetia Sarah pora

Abraham laga chokora ke jonom dise. Isor pora koa nisena, Abraham tai laga chokora laga nam Isak rakhise.

---

### 05:06

Jetia Isak olop dangor hoise, Isor para Abraham laga biswas ke porikha korise aru ineka koise; "Apuni laga chokora Isak ke lobi, apunilaga khali ekta thaka chokora ke lobi aru tai ke loikena ami ke bolidan kuribi." Arubi Abraham Isor laga kotha manise aru tai laga chokora ke bolidan kuribole taiari kurise.

### **Isak jitia ekjon jowan manu thakise, itu homoi te Isor pora Abraham ke tai logote ki kuribi koise?**

Isor pora Abraham ke Isak tai ke bolidan kuribi koise.

### **Kile Isor Abraham ke Isak ke bolidan koribi koise?**

Abraham laga biswas porikha koribole nimate.

---

### 05:07

Jetia Abraham aru Isaac eki logote bolidan kura jagate punchise, Isak tai laga baba ke hudise; "Baba! Amikhan logote jolabole khurikhan ase, hoilebi boli koribole nimate bhera-laga-bacha kote ase?" Abraham koise; "Ami laga chokora, bhera Isor pora dibole ase."

### **Jitia Isak pora bolidan kuribole bhera kot-te ase hudise, tetia Abraham tai ke ki koise?**

Abraham koise Isor pora bolidan kuribole bhera dibo.

---

### 05:08

Jetia taikhan utu jagate punchise, Abraham tailaga chokora ke bandise aru tai ke bolidan kura laga jaga uporte rakhise. Tai Isak ke boli koribole dao uthaise, utu homoe te Isor pora koise; "Rukhibi! Utu chokora ke ekubi nakoribi aru taike jokhom nakoribi! Ami itia janise apuni amike

bisi bhoi kure kilekoile apuni apuni laga khali ekta chokora thaka kebi amike dibole nimite rukha nai.”

### **Isor toh Abraham ke Isak moraidibole mon thakise?**

Nohoe. Tai khali Abraham pora tai laga kotha manibo na nai itu sabole mon thakise.

---

**05:09**

Utu jaga usorte Abraham pora ekta saguli jongolte tailaga singh phasikena dikhise. Isor pora Isak laga bodli te marikena puja koribole Abraham ke utu saguli dise. Aru Abraham bisi khusi hoise aru saguli ke bolidan kurise.

### **Isor pora Isak laga bodli te bolidan kuribole ki dise?**

Tai jongol te sing phasikena thaka ekta bhera dise.

---

**05:10**

Tetia, Isor pora Abraham ke koise; “Apuni laga sob amike dibole rukha nai aru apuni laga nijor chokora kebi amike dibole nimite rukhia nae, itu nimite ami kosom khaikene koi ase akash te jiman tarakhan ase apunilaga khandankhan iman bisi hobole dibo. Apuni amilaga kotha mana nimite, ami prithibi te jiman khandan ase, taikhan sobke apuni laga khandan nimite asis dibo.”

### **Abraham pora tai laga kotha mana nimite Isor Abraham nimite ki koribole kosom kurise?**

Tai kosom dise Abraham laga khandankhan akash te tarakhan pora bisi hobo, aru tai nimite prithibi te sob khandankhan asis pabo.

## 6. Isor Isaac Nimite Maiki Dise

### 06:01

Jetia Abraham bisi bura hoi jaise, tetia tai laga chokora Isak jowan manu hoijaise. Itu nimite Abraham tai laga ekta noukar ke matise aru jaikena tailaga ghor-manukhan bhitor te ekta chukuri ke Isak nimite bisarikena anibi koise.

### **Kile Abraham tai laga noukar ke tai laga ghor-manukhan thaka jagate pathaise?**

Tai laga chokora Isak nimite ekta maiki anibole.

---

### 06:02

Bisi lamba rasta safar kurikena utu noukar Abraham laga desh te punchise aru Abraham laga ghor-manukhan logote ahise. Isor he utu noukar logote Rebekah ke ahibole dise. Utu maiki toh Abraham laga kokai laga nati asile.

### **Noukar kineka pora Rebekah ke bisari se?**

Isor pora tai ke utu maiki logote loi jaise.

### **Kineka pora Rebekah toh Abraham laga ghor-manu asile?**

Rebekah toh Abraham laga kokai laga nati asile.

---

### 06:03

Aru utu noukar logote, Rebekah tai laga ghor manu ke charikena Isak laga ghor te jabole monjur hoise. Tai puncha logote, Isak taikhe shadi kuri hoise.

### **Isak ke sadi kuribole Rebekah ke joborjosti kurise?**

Nahoe, tai jabole monjur hoise.

---

**06:04**

Bisi homoe pichete, Abraham mori jaise. Isor pora Abraham laga chokora Isak ke asis dise, kile koile Isor pora Abraham logote ekta kotha milaikena rakhi thakise. Utu kotha milaikena rakhi thaka te Isor ekta kosom dise, Abraham laga khandan ginti kuribile neparibo nisina hobo koise. Hoilebi Isak laga maiki Rebekah bacha bukhibole naparikena thakise.

**Jetia Abraham morijaise, Isor laga kuntu kosom Isak paise?**

Isor pora Abraham ke kosom diakhan sob, aru ginti-kuribole napara nisina khandan manukhan dibo koa sob tai paise.

**Kile ginti kuribole neparibo nisina khandan khan dibo koa toh Isak logote pura nahobo nisina thakise?**

Rebekah bacha bukhibole napara nimite.

---

**06:05**

Isak pora Rebekah nimite prathna kurise, aru Isor pora Isak laga prathna hunise aru Rebekah eki logote duita bacha bukhise. Itu duita bacha ama laga pet bhitor te jujibole lagise, itu nimite Rebekah Isor ke itu laga jawab hudise.

---

**06:06**

Isor pora taike koise; "tumi duita chokora ke jonom dibo. Tai duijon laga khandan pora duita alag-alag desh hoijabo. Tai duijon ekjon-dusra-jon ke jhagara kuribo. Hoilebi apuni laga dangor chokora he chutu chokora laga takot nichete hobo."

**Isor pora Rebekah ke tai laga duita chokora napa-a age-te he tai duijon laga ki koi dise?**

Tai duijon duita desh hobo, aru dangor chokora he chutu chokora ke seva kuribo koise.

---

**06:07**

Jetia Rebekah bacha ke jonom dise, dangor chokora lal rong nisena paise, aru gaote chuli bisi thakise, itu nimite tai laga nam Esau rakhise. Dusra chokora Esau laga theng ke tan pora dhurikena ulaise, itu nimite tai laga nam Jakob rakhise.

**Dangor chokora laga nam ki thakise?**

Esau.

**Chutu chokora laga nam ki thakise?**

Jakob.

## 7. Isor pora Jakob ke Asis Dise

**07:01**

Duijon chokorakhan dangor hoijaise, hoilebi Jakob ghorthe he thakibole bhal lage, aru Esau shikari kuri berabole khusi pai. Rebekah pora Jakob ke morom kori thakise aru Isak pora Esau ke morom kuri thakise.

---

**07:02**

Ek din Esau shikar korikena ahia homoe te tai bisi bhuk lagise. Tai Jakob ke koise; "Ami bisi bhuk lagi ase, amike khabole kiba dibi." Jakob koise, "Apuni amike dangor chokora laga niomkhan dise koile ami apunike ithukhan khabole dibo." Ineka koribole Esau monjur hoise aru Jakob ke kosom dise. Tetia he Jakob pora Esau ke khabole dise.

### **Kineka kurikena chutu chokora Jakob pora dangor chokora laga niomkhan loi loise?**

Esau pora Jakob ke dangor chokora laga niomkhan kiba khabole nimate bodli kurise.

---

**07:03**

Isak tai laga asis Esau ke dibole mon thakise. Hoilebi tai itu nakura age-te, Rebekah pora Isak ke thokai loikena tai laga asis Jakob he lobole dise. Isak bisi bura hoija nimate, tai laga suku andha hoise. Rebekah pora Esau laga kaporkhan loise aru Jakob ke lagabole dise. Itu pichete saguli laga chamara loikena Jacob laga hath aru gola te lagai dise.

### **Isak kunke tai laga asis dibole mon asile?**

Esau.

### **Jakob kineka korikena Isak laga asis tai he loi loise?**

Tai Esau ase ineka Isak ke bhabona kuribo dibo nimate tai bhera laga chamarakhan lagaise.

---

**07:04**

Aru Jakob Isak usorte ahise aru koise; "Ami Esau ase. Apuni amike asis dibole nimite ami ahise." Jetia Isak pora Jakob laga gaote saguli chuli chuse aru tai laga kaporkhan gundaise, tai itu Esau he ase bhabikena Jakob ke tailaga asis dise.

---

**07:05**

Esau Jakob ke ghin lagibole lagise, kilekoile Jakob tailaga baba laga asiskhan loilo-a pora. Itu nimite Esau tai laga monte ketia taikhan laga baba morijabo, itu pichete tai Jakob ke morai dibo bhabona kurise.

**Jakob pora Esau laga asis chor kuri loa nimite, Esau tai ke ki kuridibo koikena bhabona kurise?**

Esau pora bhabona kurise tai Isak morija-a pichete Jakob ke moriadibo.

---

**07:06**

Hoilebi Esau ki bhabiase, Rebekah jetia itu jani loise, tetia tai Jakob ke tai laga ghor-manukhan logote thakibole bisi dur te pathai dise.

**Jetia Rebekah Esau pora Jakob ke moriadibole bhabona ase koikena janiloise, tetia tai aru Isak ki kurise?**

Taikhan Jakob ke Rebekah laga ghor manukhan logote dur-te pathaidise.

---

**07:07**

Jakob tai laga ama laga ghor-manukhan logote bisi sal thakise. Itu homoe te Jakob maiki loise aru baro chokora aru ekta chukuri paise. Isor pora tai ke bisi dhonkhan dise.

### **Bis sal pichete, Jakob logote ki hoise?**

Tai sadi kurise, barojon chokora aru ekjon chukuri hoise aru Isor pora tai ke bisi dhoni banaise.

---

#### **07:08**

Canaan charikena bis-sal pichete Jakob aru tai laga ghor-manukhan aru noukar aru goru-bhoisiakhan sob loikena wapas ahijaise.

---

#### **07:09**

Jakob bisi bhoi lagise kilekoile Esau itia bi tai ke morai dibole mon ase naki bhabona kuri thakise. Itu nimate tai laga noukar khan ke ghoru-bhoisia bisi loikena Esau ke dibole age-te pathaise. Jakob laga noukarkhan Esau ke koise; "Itukhan sob apuni laga noukar Jakob pora apunike di ase. Aru tai nijor thik amikhan laga pichete joldi ahi punchibo ase."

### **Kile Jakob Canaan te wapas ja-a homoi te bhoi lagi thakise?**

Tai bhabise Esau tai ke morai dibo.

### **Jakob kineka Esau laga khong komti korise?**

Tai ghoru-bhoisia khan bisi Esau ke inam te pathaise.

---

#### **07:10**

Hoilebi Esau Jakob ke eku jokhom kuribole bhabona rakhanai. Tai Jakob ke lok paikena bisi khusi hoise. Jakob eku digdar napaikena Canaan te shanti pora thakise. Jetia Isak bisi bura hoikena morise, Jakob aru Esau tai ke kobor dise. Isor kotha juntu Abraham ke kosom dise, utu laga asis Isak logot pora Jakob bi paise.

### **Tetia tok Esau toh Jakob logote khong kuri thakise?**

Nohoe, tai ke maph koridikena thakise.

**Jakob kot-te bohi jabole bhabise?**

Canaan te.

**Isak morija-a pichete, kun he Isor laga kosom Abraham logote milaikena thakakhan paise?**

Jakob.

## 8. Isor pora Joseph aru tae laga Ghor-manukhan ke Bachaise.

**08:01**

Bisi sal pichete, jetia Jacob bisi bura hoijaise, tai pora bisi morom kura tai laga chokora Joseph ke jaikena tailaga kokaikhan bhal pora ase-na-nai aru bhera-sagulikhan sob thik ase-na-nai sabole tai ke pathaise.

---

**08:02**

Joseph laga kokaikhan tai ke bisi ghin kuri thakise, kilemane taikhan laga baba pora Joseph ke bisi morom kore aru Joseph laga sapna te tai he sob uporte raj kuribo ineka paise. Jetia tai kokaikhan logote punchise, taikhan pora milikena taikhe dhuri rakhise aru pichete kunba noukar bikiri kura manukhanke bikiri kuridise.

### Joseph laga kokaikhan kile tai ke ghin kuri thakise?

Kilekoile Jakob ke taikhan baba pora sob pora bisi morom thakise, aru kilekoile Joseph ke ekta sapna te tai sob uporte raj kuribo ineka paise.

### Joseph laga kokaikhan Joseph logote bisi bia ki kam kurise?

Tai ke dhurikena aru noukarkhan bikiri kura manukhan logote bikiri kuridise.

---

**08:03**

Taikhan ghor wapas naja age-te, Joseph laga kapor phataikena saguli laga khun lagai dise. Khun thaka kapor dikhai dile taikhan laga baba bhabibo jongli-janwar he Joseph ke moraidise. Jakob bisi mon-dukha kurikena thakise.

### Joseph laga kokaikhan Joseph kot-te harai jaise koikena Jakob ke koise?

Taikhan Joseph laga kapor te bhera laga khun hali dise ineka hoile Jakob bhabibo ekta jongli-janwar pora Joseph ke moraidise.

---

**08:04**

Noukar bikiri kura manukhan pora Joseph ke Egypt te loijaise. Egypt bisi dangor aru takot desh asile, aru Nile nodi usorte thakise. Noukar bikiri kura manukhan Joseph ke ekta dhuni sorkar sahib logote bikiri kuridise. Joseph tai laga malik ke bisi bhal pora seva kurise aru Isor pora Joseph ke asis dise.

**Joseph Egypt te thaka homoite Isor tai ke charise?**

Nohoe. Joseph ki-ki kurise, sob te Isor tai ke asis dise.

---

**08:05**

Tai laga malik laga maiki tai ke bhal lagi jaise aru tai logote bisna te ahibole koise. Hoilebi Joseph pora ineka nohobo koise aru Isor laga usorte ineka pap kam nakoribo koise. Utu maiki bisi khong kurise aru Joseph laga eku galti nathakilebi, tai ke bodnam kurise aru tai ke koidighor te halidise. Ta-te bi Joseph Isor laga kotha manikena thakise aru Isor tai ke asis dise.

**Joseph ke kile Egypt te koidi ghorthe halidise?**

Joseph pora tai malik laga maiki logote naghumbabo koise, itu nimate tai ke misa-misi laga bodnam kurise.

---

**08:06**

Tai eku bia kam kura nai, hoilebi tai dui-sal upor koidighor te thakise. Ek rati te, Egypt laga raja sapna duita paikena bisi chinta hoi jaise. Tai laga jiman bhal-dimag-thaka manukhan ase taikhan kunbi itu laga motlob koidibole paranai.

---

## 08:07

Isor pora Joseph ke sapnakhan laga motlob kobo paribole hokti dise, itu nimate raja pora Joseph ke koidi ghor pora anibole koise. Raja laga sapna laga motlob tai ineka koise; "Isor pora koi ase, sat-sal nimate Eegypt te sob jagate khabole bisi-bisi bhal hoithakibo. Itu pichete sat-sal tok kha-a-loakhan napabo."

### Isor pora Joseph ke ki laga hokti dise?

Sapna laga motlob kobole para laga hokti dise.

### Raja laga sapna laga ki motlob thakise?

Isor pora sat-sal nimate khabole bisi-bisi bhal hoithakibole homoe dibo, aru itu pichete sat-sal nimate kha-a-loakhan napaijabo.

---

## 08:08

Aru raja Joseph ke bisi bhal paise aru pora Egypt desh te Joseph ke tai laga pichete sob pora bisi takot thaka manu banaise!

### Raja pora Joseph tai laga sapna laga motlob koi dia nimate tai ke ki inam dise?

Joseph ke Egypt desh te bisi takot thaka dusrajon banaise.

---

## 08:09

Sat sal laga khabole bisi thaka homoete, Joseph pora manukhan sobke khabole samankhan joma koribole koise. Aru jitia kha-a-loa napa hoi jaise, aru kha-a-loakhan khotom hoi jaise, tetia joma korikena rakhi thaka kha-a-loakhan bikiri kuribole lagise.

### Akal laga sal khan nimate Joseph kineka taiari kurise?

Joseph pora Egypt laga manukhan ke khabole bisi-bisi bhal hoithakibole homoe te he kha-loa khan sob bisi joma kuribole koise aru kha-a-loakhan napaija homoite manukhan ke kha-loa khan bikiri kurise.

---

**08:10**

Egypt te he nohoe hoilebi sob deshkan te kha-a-loa napaikena bisi digdar hobole lagise aru Jakob aru tai laga ghor-manukhan thaka desh Canaan te bi bisi digdar hoise.

---

**08:11**

Itu nimite Jakob pora tai laga dangor chokorakhan ke Egypt te jaikena kha-a-loakhan kinibole jabi koise. Jetia taikhan tai laga age-te khara kurithakise, taikhan Joseph ke chinibole paranai. Hoilebi Joseph ekbar te he taikhan ke chiniloise.

**Joseph laga kokaikhan kile Egypt te ahise?**

Taikhan kha-loakhan kinibole ahise, kilekoile Canaan te bi khabole eku napa hoijaise.

---

**08:12**

Tailaga kokaikhan bhal manu hoise na nohoe jani-ja-a pichete, tae taekhanke koise; "Ami apunikhan laga bhai Joseph ase! Itia bhoi nokoribi. Apunikhan amike bikiri kuridia bisi bia kam kurise. Hoilebi Isor he utu bia kamke bhal ekta hobole dise. Apunikhan Egypt te thakibi aru apunikhan laga ghor-manukhan sob ke ami pora kha-a-loa dibo aru thakibole laga jaga dibo."

**Joseph tai laga kokaikhan ke tai kun ase nako age-te kile taikhan ke porikha kurise?**

Taikhan eku bodli hoise na nai itu janibo nimite ineka kurise.

**Joseph laga kokaikhan pora taikhe noukar nisina bikiri kurise, hoilebi itu pora ki bhal ulaise?**

Joseph ke Egypt desh laga dusra sob se dangor manu banaise, aru Isor pora tai ke tai laga ghor manukhan aru dusra bisi manukhan ke akal thaka homoite, tai nimite khabole paise.

---

### 08:13

Taikhan Egypt pora ulaikena ghor wapas punchise aru taikhan laga baba ke Joseph itiabi jinda ase koise. Aru Jakob bisi khusi hoise.

---

### 08:14

Jakob bisi bura manu thaka homoete he Egypt te jabole ulaise. Tailaga ghor-manukhan aru Canaan desh te jiman samankhan thakise, itu sob loikena Egypt-te ahi jaise. Jakob namura age-te tai tailaga chokora ekjon ekjon ke tailaga asis dise.

### **Jetia Joseph jinda ase koikene janise, tetia Jajob ki kurise?**

Tai laga sob ghor manukhan ke Egypt te loijaise.

---

### 08:15

Isor pora Abraham ke tai laga kotha juntu milaikena kosom rakhise, utu kotha itia Isak ke, aru Jakob ke, aru Jakob laga baroh chokorakhan aru taekhan laga ghor-manukhan logote thakise. Tailaga baroh chokora laga khandankhan pora he Israel laga baroh-tah jati hoise.

### **Jacob morija-a pichete, kun pora Isor Abraham logote kotha mila laga kosom paise?**

Jakob laga baroh chokora khan.

### **Jakob laga barojon chokora laga pidi-khandankhan pora ki hoise?**

Israel laga baro jatikhan.

## 9. Isor pora Mosa ke Matise

### 09:01

Joseph morija pichete bi, tailaga ghormanukhan Egypt te thaki jaise. Taikhan laga khandankhan bisi sal tate thakise aru taikhan laga lora-soalikhan bisi hoise. Taikhanke Israel-jati manukhan ineka matise.

---

### 09:02

Bisi sal pichete, Israel-jati manukhan bisi hoijaise. Hoilebi itu homoe te Egypt laga manukhan Joseph pora taikhan ke modot kura sob pahori jaise. Israel jatikhan bisi hoija-a pora taikhan ke bisi bhoi kuri jaise. Itu nimite Egypt laga raja, jun utu homoe te raj kuri thakise, taikhan sob ke Egypt laga kini-lo-a-noukar banailoikena rakhi loise.

### **Kile Egypt laga manukhan Israel-jati khanke bhoi lagithakise?**

Kilekoile Israel jati khan manu bisi thakise.

### **Raja pora Israel manukhan ke bhoi lagikene taikhan ke ki korise?**

Tae taekhan ke Egypt desh laga noukarkhan banaise.

---

### 09:03

Egypt desh manukhan pora Israeljatikhan ke dangor ghorkhan banabole mistiri-kam aru dangor sahar bisi banabole dise. Aru taikhan ke bisi tan-tan kam kuribole dise aru olopbi morom nalagikena cholaise. Hoilebi Isor laga asis taikhan uporte thakise aru taikhan laga lora-soalikhan arubi bisi hoi thakise.

---

**09:04**

Israel-jatikhan laga lora-soalikhan bisi hoi jai ase koikena raja bujipaise. Itu nimate tai ekta khobor likhikena tailaga sipoikhan ke dise, aru Israel-jati laga notun jonom hoa chokorakhan sob ke moraidibi koise.

**Israel jati khan ke manu bisi nohobole Egypt laga raja ki kurise?**

Tai sob Israel jati laga mota bachakhan ke Nile Nodi te phelabole hukum dise.

---

**09:05**

Ineka homoete, Israel-jati laga ekta maiki ekta chokora ke jonom kurise. Tai aru tailaga mota utu bacha ke bisi din lukaikena rakhise.

---

**09:06**

Jetia taikhan bacha ke lukaikena rakhibole napara hoijase, tetia taikhan tai ke panite naghusibole laga ekta tukuri banaise aru taikhe utu bhitor te rakhikena nodi kinarte thaka lamba-lamba ghas majote chari dise. Ki hobole ase itu janibo nimate tai laga didi olop dur te khara hoikena sob saithakise.

**Itu mota bacha ke tukri te halikena nodi te rakhi dia ke ki hoise?**

Egypt raja laga chukuri pora tai ke dikhise, tai nijor laga chokora banailoise aru tai laga nam Moses rakhise.

---

**09:07**

Raja laga chukuri pora utu tukuri dikhise. Jetia tukuri bhitor te bacha chokora thaka dikhise, raja laga chokori utu bacha ke tai nijor bacha banailoise. Aru tai Israel-jati laga ekta maiki ke utu bacha sabole nimate rakhi loise, utu maiki he utu bacha laga asol ama ase koikena tai najane.

Jetia bacha olop dangor hoise utu maiki tai ke raja laga chukuri laga usorte loijaise, aru tai bacha laga nam Moses rakhidise.

**Itu mota bacha ke tukri te halikena nodi te rakhi dia ke ki hoise?**

Egypt raja laga chukuri pora tai ke dikhise, tai nijor laga chokora banailoise aru tai laga nam Moses rakhise.

---

**09:08**

Ek din jetia Moses dangor hoijaise, Egypt laga manu ekta pora Israel jati ekta manuke dukh dikena bisi mari thaka dikhise. Moses taikhan laga usorte jaise aru Israel-jati manuke bachabole kosis korise.

**Ekjon Israel manu ke bachabole nimate Moses ki kurise?**

Tai utu Egypt manu jun pora ekjon ke mari thakise tai ke moraidise, aru Egypt manu laga gao mati bhitorte halidise.

---

**09:09**

Kunbi najanibo bhabona korikena, Moses utu Egypt manuke moraidise aru tailaga mora gaoke balu bhitoro lukaidise. Hoilebi Moses ki kurise kunba manu dikhi loise.

**Ekjon Israel manu ke bachabole nimate Moses ki kurise?**

Tai utu Egypt manu jun pora ekta ke mari thakise tai ke moraidise, aru Egypt manu laga gao mati bhitorte halidise.

---

**09:10**

Jetia raja itu khobor hunibole paise, tai Moses ke moraidibole bisarise, hoilebi Moses ekta jongol te polai jaise. Raja laga sipoikhan taikhe bisaribole paranai.

**Kile Moses Egypt ke charikene polabole lagise?**

Jetia Egypt laga raja pora tai Egypt laga ekjon manu ke moraidise koikena Janise, tai Moses ke moriadibole mon hoise.

**Egypt laga raja pora polai jabile Moses kot-te jaise?**

Tai ekta jongol te jaise.

---

**09:11**

Aru utu jongol jagate Egypt desh pora bisi dur te thakise, aru itu homoete Moses ekta bhera-palok laga kam kurise. Tai utu jaga laga ekta maiki ke shadi korise aru duita chokora paise.

---

**09:12**

Moses tai laga susur Jethro laga bhera-chaguli ke sa-a-loa kuri thakise. Ek-din tai ekta kata-ghas majote jui-julia nisina hoilebi utu ghaske julai nadea dikhise. Aru tai usorte sabole jaise. Jetia tai bisi usor jaise, Isor tai ke khota koise; "Moses, apuni laga chapal khulibi. Apuni ekta pobitro mati te khara kuriase."

**Moses tai laga bherakhan ke jongol te rukhi thaka homoete tai ekta bisi alag ki dikhise?**

Tai ekta kata-gash te jui-julia nisina dikhise hoilebi utu gash ke julai nadea dikhise.

**Moses pora kata-gash jui-juli thakia usorte aha homoete Isor taike ki koise?**

Isor koise; "Moses apuni laga juta kholibi. Apunui khara kurikene thaka jaga tu pobitro ase."

---

**09:13**

Isor pora koise; "Ami laga manukhan bisi dukh kurithaka ami dikhise. Ami apuni ke Egypt laga raja usorte pathabo, tinihoile apuni amilaga manukhan ke tailaga desh pora ulaikena anibole

paribo. Ami taikhanke Canaan desh dibo, juntu desh ami Abraham, Isak aru Jakob ke dibo koikena kosom khaisile."

### **Isor pora Israel manukhan nimite mon chinta thakise koikene kineka jane?**

Isor pora Moses ke koise: "Ami laga manukhan dukh kuri thaka ami dikhise."

### **Isor pora Israel manu nimite Moses pora ki kuribole pathise?**

Isor pora tai ke Raja logote jaikena aru Israel manukhan Egypt desh te kiniloa noukar khan nisina thaka pora ulaikena loijabole nimite.

### **Isor pora Israel manukhan ke kuntu desh dibo koise?**

Canaan laga desh, juntu Isor pora Abraham, Isak aru Jakob ke kosom kurise.

---

## **09:14**

Moses pora hutise; "Judi taikhan amike biswas kura nai koile ami ki koribo?' Isor koise; "'Ami Ami Ase." Itu taikhan ke kobi, 'jun laga nam 'Ami Ami Ase' tai pora amike apunikhan logote pathaise.' Aru taikhan ke kobi; 'Ami Jehovah nije, jun he taikhan khandanlaga babakhan-laga Isor ase, jun Abraham, Isak aru Jakob laga Isor ase.' Itu he hodaie nimite ami laga nam ase.' "

### **Isor pora hodaie nimite tai laga nam ki hobo koise?**

Jehovah.

---

## **09:15**

Moses raja usorte jabole bisi bhoi kuri thakise kilekoile tai aste-aste aru rukhi-rukhikena kotha koa manu hoa pora. Moses ke modot kuribole Isor pora tailaga bhai Aaron ke pathaise.

### **Moses ke modot kuribole Isor kun ke pathaise?**

Isor pora Moses laga kokai Aaron ke tai ke modot kuribole pathaise.

**Isor pora Moses aru Aaron ke Raja toh kineka hobo koise?**

Raja toh kotha namani bo koise.

## 10. Dosta Dangor Digdar

### 10:01

Isor pora Moses aru Aaron ke Pharaoh raja laga mon bisi-tan hobo koidise. Taekhan raja usorte jaise aru koise; "Israel laga Isor koi ase; 'Ami laga manukhan ke jabole dibi.' "Hoilebi raja taekhan laga khota namanikene Israeljati manukhan ke arubi bisi tan-tan kamkhan koribole rakhise!

#### **Isor laga ki kotha Moses aru Aaron pora Egypt laga raja ke koise?**

"Ami laga manu khan ke jabole dibi!"

#### **Jetia Egypt laga raja itu hokom hunise, tetia tai ki kurise?**

Tai Israel laga jati manukhan ke arubi bisi tan kam kuribole dise.

---

### 10:02

Pharaoh raja laga mon bisi tan hoise aru tae Israel laga manukhan ke jabole dia nae. Itu nimate Isor pora Egypt desh te dos-ta kisim kisim digdar pathaise. Utu digdarkhan pathaikene Epypt laga isorkhan porabi Isor laga takot kiman dangor ase itu raja ke dikhabole aru bujabole nimate korise.

#### **Jetia Egypt laga raja pora Israel manukhan ke jabole dianae tetia Isor ki kurise?**

Tai Egypt te dosta dangor digdarkhan pathaise.

#### **Isor pora itu dosta dangor digdar khan pora Egypt laga raja ke ki dikhaise?**

Tai he Egypt laga raja uporte aru Egypt laga isorkhan sob uporte hokti ase koikena dikhaise.

---

**10:03**

Isor pora koa nisina, Nile nodite jiman pani asile itu khan sob khun hoijaise. Hoilebi raja pora Israel laga manukhan ke dhurikene rakhise.

**Isor pora Nile nodi pani ke ki kuridise?**

Isor pora Nile nodi laga pani ke khun laga nodi banai dise.

---

**10:04**

Itu pora Isor Egypt laga sob jagate, bengkhan bisi pathaise. Raja pora Moses ke matise aru bengkhan hataidibole nimite Isor ke parthana koridibi koise. Jitia bengkhan sob morise, titia aru raja laga mon bisi tan hoijaise aru tae Israel laga manukhan ke Egypt pora ulabole dia nae.

---

**10:05**

Arubi Isor pora kamuria-kirakhan pathaise. Pichete, makhikhan bi pathaise. Titia raja pora Moses aru Aaron ke matibole pathaise aru taekhan ke koise utu kirakhan aru makhikhan hataidile, Isreal jati manukhan ke jabole dibo. Jitia Moses parthana korise, Isor tae laga parthana hunise aru sob kirakhan aru makhikhan hatai dise. Hoilebi aru raja tae laga mon ke bisi tan thakise aru Israel laga manukhan ke jabole dia nae.

---

**10:06**

Itu pichete, Isor pora Egypt-manukhan laga janwarkhan sob bemar hoikene moribo dise. Hoilebi raja laga mon bisi tan thakise aru Israel laga manukhan ke jabole dia nae.

---

**10:07**

Titia Isor pora Moses ke hath bhorta jui-laga-balukhan loikene raja laga usorte hawate phelaidibi koise. Tae inika kurise, aru Egypt manukhan ke pip-bhorta-ghao ulaise. Isor pora raja laga mon bisi tan koridise aru Israel laga manukhan ke jaboile dia nae.

**Kun khan ke taikhan laga chamara te pip-bhorta-ghao ulaise?**

Egypt manukhan ke pip-bhorta-ghao ula bole dise, hoilebi Israel manukhan ke ula nai.

---

**10:08**

Utu pichete, Isor pora hawa-pani aru borkhon-pathorkhan pathaise aru ghor bahar te thakia manukhan ke marikene moraidise. Titia aru raja pora Moses aru Aaron ke matise aru taekhan ke koise; "Ami pap korise. Apunikhan jaboile paribo." Itu nimite Moses parthana korise aru akash pora dangor borkhon aru pathorkhan giri thakia rukhi-jaise.

---

**10:09**

Hoilebi raja arubi tae laga mon tan korise aru Israel laga manukhan ke jaboile dia nae.

---

**10:10**

Itu pichete hawa pora locust-kirakhanke anibole dise aru Egypt desh bhorta hoise. Utu locust-kirakhan pora khetite borkhon panipora ji-ji bachise itukhan sob khaikene khotom koridise.

---

## 10:11

Itu pichete Isor pora andhar pathaise aru tin din tok bahar te ulabole neparikene pura Egypt-te andhar pora bon hoijaise. Hoilebi Israel laga manukhan jun jagate thakise tate ujala asile.

### **Andhar laga digdar toh sob manukhan ke eki hoise?**

Nohoe. Egypt laga manukhan thaka jagate te he andhar thakise, hoilebi Israel manukhan thaka jagate te pohor thakise.

---

## 10:12

Itu sob hoa pichete bi, raja laga mom bisi tan thakise aru tae Israel laga manukhan ke jabole dia nae. Raja pora kotha namana nimite, Isor pora aru ekta sajai pathaise. Itu pichete rajalaga mon bodoli hobo aru taekhan ke charidibo.

### **Nau bar laga digdar hoija-a pichete Egypt laga raja kineka jawab dise?**

Tai manu khanke jabo dibole mana nai.

### **Jetia Egypt laga raja pora nau bar laga digdar hoa pichete bi eku jowab nadia nimite Isor ki kurise?**

Isor pora aru bi ekta akhri digdar pathabole bhabona kuriloise.

### **Itu antim digdar pora ki kuribo paribo juntu nau-ta digdar pora kuribole paranai?**

Itu he Egypt laga raja laga mon bodli kuribole paribo.

## 11. Mukti-Jatra

### 11:01

Isor pora Moses aru Aaron ke Pharaoh logote pathaise taikhan pora Israel laga manukhan ke Egypt desh pora ulaikena lojabole nimite. Taikhan Pharaoh ke hosiar kuribole kotha koise, judi tae Israel laga manukhan ke jabole dea nae, titia tae logot pora suru korikena Egypt manukhan laga dangor chokorakhan, aru noukarkhan laga dangor chokorakhan aru goru-chaguli laga poila jonom hoa mota bachakhan sob morijabo. Pharaoh toh taikhan koa sob hunise hoilebi tai biswas korianai aru Isor laga kotha mania nai.

### **Egypt laga raja pora Israel laga manukhan ke jabole nadile, Isor pora Egypt laga manukhan ke ki kuridibo koise?**

Tai pora Egypt laga dangor chokorakhan aru janwarkhan laga poila jonom hoa mota bachakhan sob ke moraidibo koise.

---

### 11:02

Hoilebi Isor ke junkhan biswas kure, taikhan nimite Isor pora taikhan laga dangor bachakhan namoribole ekta rasta dikhaise. Ekta-ekta manu tae laga ghor-manukhan nimite ekta bhal bhera laga bacha bisarikena maribole koise.

### **Manukhan ki korikena taikhan laga dangor chokorakhan ke bachabo paribo?**

Taikhan ekta bhal bhera laga bacha marikena utu laga khun taikhan laga dorja te lagabole lage koise.

---

### 11:03

Aru sob Israel manu laga ghor laga khurite utu janwarlaga khun lagabi koise. Utu laga mongsokhan jolaikena he khabole koise. Aru taikhan ke khamir nadhalia ruti logote mongsokhan joldi-joldi khabole koise. Aru itu hoa logote, taikhan sob Egypt charikena jabole taiari korilobi koise.

### **Manukhan ki korikena taikhan laga dangor chokorakhan ke bachabo paribo?**

Taikhan ekta bhal bhera laga bacha marikena utu laga khun taikhan laga dorja te halibole lage koise.

### **Isor pora Israel laga manukhan ke bhera laga mangso jolai kena itu logote ki khalo-a khaba koise?**

khomir nahalikena wala Ruti.

### **Israel laga manukhan itu khaikena ki kuribole tair kuribi koise?**

Egypt desh charikena jabole tair kuribi.

---

#### **11:04**

Isor pora taikhan ke ki koise, Israel laga manukhan thik ineka he kurise. Rati laga majote Egypt-te jiman dangor-chokorakhan ase taikhan sobke Isor moraidise.

---

#### **11:05**

Israel laga manukhan laga ghor dorja uporte khun dikhikena Isor utu ghor laga bhitorte naghulikena jabo. Bhera laga khun khori uporte lagai dei nimate taikhan sob bachibo.

### **Khun lagaikena thaka dorja laga ghorkhan te Isor ki kurise?**

Tai itu ghor khan uporte par korikena jaijaise aru bhitorte thaka sob bachise.

---

#### **11:06**

Egypt manukhan Isorke biswas nakore aru tae laga koa kothakhan ekta bi namane. Itu nimate Isor taikhan laga ghor uporte par kura nai. Aru Egypt te sob pora dangor chokorakhan ke Isor pora moraidise.

## **Egypt manukhan laga ghorthe Isor pora ki kurise?**

Tai dangor chokorakhan ke moraidise.

---

### **11:07**

Egypt te dangor chokorakhan sob morise, Pharaoh laga chokora pora loikene jailte-bon thakakhan tok. Pura Egypt-desh te jor-jor pora mon bikhaikena kandibole awajkhan hunibole paise, kilekoile sob ghorthe dangor ula chokorakhan morise.

## **Egypt laga dangor chokora khan kiman ke moraidise?**

Egypt laga raja laga chokora bi milaikena sob morise.

---

### **11:08**

Utu ratite he Pharaoh Moses aru Aaron ke matise aru koise; "Israel manukhan loikena ami laga desh charikena itia-itia jaijabi!" Egypt laga manukhan bi Israel laga manukhanke joldi-joldi Egypt charikena jai-jabole koise.

## **Isor pora Moses aru Aaron ke itu digdar pichete ki koise?**

"Israel laga manukhan ke loikena Egypt pora itia-itia jaijabi!"

## 12. Ulaija-a

### 12:01

Israel jati manukhan bisi khusi pora Egypt desh charikene ulaise. Itia taekhan kini-loa-noukarkhan nisina laga zindagi pora azad hoikene Isor pora kosom laga desh te loijabole asile! Israel manukhan pora Egypt manukhan ke ji-ji saman bostu mangise, taikhan ke sob dise, sona aru chandikhan bi dise. Taikhan manu kunbakhn Isor ke biswas kurise aru Israel manukhan logote taikhan bi Egypt charikena ulaise.

### **Egypt manukhan pora Israel manukhan ke Egypt charikene ja-a homoite ki dise?**

Taikhan ki mangise itu sob dise, aru sona aru chandi aru bisi kimti samankhan bi dise.

### **Kun khan bi Israel manukhan logote Egypt laga desh ke charikena jaise?**

kunba dusra desh laga manukhan junkhan Isorke biswas kurikena thakiakhan.

---

### 12:02

Din te taikhan ke rasta dikhabole nimite taikhan laga age-age-te badal-laga-khuri hoikena jaithake, aru rati te taikhan ke ujala dibole nimite taikhan laga age-age-te jui-laga-khuri hoikena jaithakise. Din aru rati-te bi Isor taikhan logote thakise, aru badal-laga-khuri aru jui-laga-khuri nisena hoikena taikhan ke rasta dikhai jaise. Isor pora juntu rasta dikhai dise utu te he taikhan jaithakise.

### **Isor pora Israel manukhan ke kineka loi-jai thakise?**

Din te badal-laga-khuri hoikena aru rati te jui-laga-khuri hoikena.

---

### 12:03

Olop homoe pichete, Egypt laga raja Pharaoh aru tailaga manukhan taikhan laga mon bodli hoi jaise. Israel manukhan ke taikhan laga kini-loa-noukar nisina rakhibole nimite taikhan laga piche kuri khetabole lagise. Taikhan laga mon Isor he bodli kuridise, kile koile Isor pora Egypt

manukhan uporte jitibo itu taike sonman anibo, aru tetia taikhan bujibo taikhan aru taikhan laga isorkhan sob uporte khali Isor he Jehovah ase.

**Kile Isor pora Egypt laga raja laga mon bisi tan kuridise aru Israel manukhan laga pichete khetabole dise?**

Tai he Asol Isor ase jun he Egypt laga raja aru tailaga isorkhan pora bisi hokti ase itu dikhabole nimite.

---

**12:04**

Jetia Israel laga manukhan raja aru tailaga sipoikhan ke ahi thaka dikhise, tetia taikhan bisi bhoe lagise. Taikhan raja laga sipoi aru Lal Samundar majote phasi se koikena bisi hala kuri kandise, "Amikhan kile Egypt charikena ulajaise? Itia amikhan sob moribo!"

**Jetia Israel manukhan raja laga sipoi aru Lal Samundar majote phasikena thakise tetia taikhan kineka koise?**

Taikhan koise; "Amikhan kile Egypt charikena ulaikena ahise na? Itia amikhan sob moribo!"

---

**12:05**

Moses taikhan ke koise; "Bhoe nakoribi! Isor apunikhan nimite lorai koribo aru apunikhan ke bachai lobo." Tetia Isor Moses ke koise; "Taikhan ke Lal Samundar phine jabole kobi."

**Moses pora Israel manukhan ke ki koikena tai khan bhoe lagi thaka tu shanti kurise?**

"Bhoe kora pora rukhijabi! Isor apunikhan nimite larai kuribo aru apunikhan ke bachai lobo."

---

**12:06**

Isor pora badal laga khurike Egypt aru Israel laga manukhan laga majote rakhise aru Egypt laga manukhan Israel laga manukhan ke dikhibole para nai.

**Isor pora ki korikena Egypt manukhan pora Israel manukhan polai ja-a thaka dikhible dia nai?**

Isor pora badal laga khuri taikhan majote rakhi dise.

---

**12:07**

Isor pora Moses ke samundar uporte hath uthabi koise. Aru Isor pora bisi jor pora hawa ahibole dise aru samundar laga pani bai-a aru dahina te bhag korise, aru pani laga nichete rasta banaidise.

**Isor pora Moses ke Israel laga manukhan polabo nimate rasta banabole ki kuribi koise?**

Isor pora tai ke tai laga hath samundar uporte uthabi koise aru ineka hoile pani duita bhag hoijabo.

---

**12:08**

Israel manukhan samundar majote sukha-mati uporte theng pora par korise, taikhan laga duita phine pani laga bera asile.

**Israel manukhan samundar kineka par kurise?**

Taikhan sukha mati uporte beraikena par kurise.

---

**12:09**

Isor badal laga khuri hatai dise aru Egypt manukhan tetia Israel manukhan nodi par kuri thaka dikhise. Aru taikhan laga piche khetaise.

---

**12:10**

Jetia taikhan Israel manukhann ja-a raste pora piche khetaise, Isor pora Egypt manukhan laga ghora-gari chakakhan ke matite adha ghusibole dise aru taikhan ta-te pora hilibole digdar hoise aru taikhan laga mon bisi chutu hoijaise. Taikhan hala kurise; "Iyate pora ulaijabole lage! Israel laga manukhan nimite Isor he lorai kuriase!"

**Israel laga manukhan ke samundar tok khedai thaka Egypt laga manukhan ke ki hoise?**

Tai Egypt manukhan laga mon chutu hoijabole dise aru ghora-gari laga chakakhan mati te ghusibole dise.

---

**12:11**

Aru Israel laga manukhan samundar par korikena samundar laga kinarte ahibole parise. Tetia Moses ke tai laga hath pani uporte dikhabi koise aru panikhan Egypt laga sob sipoikhan uporte, ghora-garikhan uporte, ghora cholabole sipahikhan uporte ahikene bon kuridise. Taikhan ekjon bi bachianae.

**Isor kineka pora Egypt laga sipoi-foj ke khotom kurise?**

Samundar laga pani taikhan ke bon kuriloise aru taikhan sob pani bhitorte morijaise.

---

**12:12**

Israel manukhan jetia Egypt manukhan sob morija dikhise taikhan Isorke biswas kuribole lagise aru Moses Isor laga bhaubadi ase koikene biswas kurise.

**Jetia Israel manukhan Egypt manukhan morija-a dikhise, tetia taikhan kineka kurise?**

Taikhan Isor ke bharosa kurise aru Moses he Isor laga bhaubadi ase koikena biswas kurise.

---

**12:13**

Itu pichete Moses aru Israel laga manukhan Isor nimite bisi khusi paise kilekoile Isor pora taikhan morithaka aru kini loa-a noukarkhan nisina thaka pora ulaijable dise, aru itia taikhan Isorke sonman aru puja kuribole paribo aru tailaga kotha manibole paribo nimite. Israel manukhan bisi gana kuribole lagise aru taikhan azad hoija nimite bishi khusi manaise aru Isor laga nam utcha korise kilekoile taikhan ke Isor pora Egypt laga sipoikhan pora bachaise.

**Israel laga manukhan kile bisi gana kurikena aru Isor laga nam ucha kurise?**

Kilekoile taikhanke Egypt laga manukhan logote pora bachailoise.

---

**12:14**

Israel manukhan ke Isor pora Egypt manukhan ke kineka haraidise aru kineka taikhanke kini-loa-noukarkhan nisina thaka pora azad kuridise utu sobkhan monte rakhibole hodai sal ekta puja manibole hokom dise. Utu puja nam 'Mukti-jatra' rakhise. Utu puja laga niom toh ekta bhal bhera bacha maribo, aru utu laga mongso jui uporte jolaibo aru khamir namilaikena thaka ruti logote khabo.

**Israel manukhan Egypt manukhan uporte jiti-ja nimite itu taikhan laga mon-te rakhi bole, Isor taikhan ke ki kuribi koise?**

Taikhan ke hokom dise hoda sal nimite ekta Mukti-Jatra manabole koise.

## 13. Isor Pora Israel Logote Niom Bonaise

### 13:01

Israel laga manukhan ke Lal Samundar pora ulaikena jongol par kurise aru Sinai koa pahar ekta te ahise. Moses it paharte jui-joli-thaka-kata-ghas dikha asile. Utu pahar laga nichete taikhan tombu ghorkhan banaise.

### Lal Samundar par kura pichete, Isor pora Israel manukhan ke kot-te loi-jaise?

Taikhan ke Sinai laga pahar te loi-jaise.

---

### 13:02

Moses aru Israel manukhanke Isor ineka koise; 'apunikhan ami laga kotha manikena thakibi aru ami ki kotha milaikena rakhise itu manikena thakibi. Apunikhan ineka korise koile ami apunikhan ke amilaga nijor manu bonabo, ami ke puja kura laga rajyo hobo aru pobitro desh hobo.'

### Taikhan pora tai laga kotha manile Isor pora Israel manukhan ke ki banai dibole kosom kurise?

Taikhanke tai nijor laga manu bonabo, tai ke purohit khan laga rajyo hobo, aru ekta pobitro desh hobo.

---

### 13:03

Tin din nimate, Israel manukhan Isor taikhan usorte ahibole taiari kurise. Tetia dhunga nisena Sinai pahar uporte Isor ahise. Akash te badal halakurise aru bijili marise, aru dhunga bisi ahise aru bisi jor pora basi baja laga awaj hunibole paise. Moses tai ekla pahar uporte jaise.

### Isor pora Sinai pahar nichete ahi-a homoi te, ki namunakhan hoise?

Badal halakurise, bijili marise, dhunga ahise aru ekta bisi jor pora basi baja laga awaj dikhise.

---

**13:04**

Tetia Isor pora Israel manukhan ke itu kothakhan koise; 'Ami apunikhan laga Isor Jehovah ase. Ami apunikhan ke Egypt pora ulaikena anise jun jagate apunikhan kini loa noukarkhan hoikena asile. Dusra isorkhan ke puja nakoribi.'

---

**13:05**

Apunikhan puja kuribo nimate apunikhan ekubi murti nabanabi kilekoile ami apunikhan laga ekta he thaka Isor Jehovah ase. Ami laga nam misa-misi pora nalobi. Sabbath ke manibi aru itu din ke pobitro rakhibi. Apunikhan kam kuribole nimate choi din ase, itu pora sat din laga din ami laga nam te aram koribole aru ami ke mon te rakhibole din ase.'

---

**13:06**

'Apuni laga ama aru baba ke sobman kuribi. Khun nakuribi. Bebichari nakuribi. Misa nakobi. Dusra manu laga maiki, tailaga ghor, tailaga ji-ji samankhan ase utukhan dikhikena loboile lalchi nakuribi.'

---

**13:07**

Itu kothakhan Isor he duita pathor laga tukra te likhidise aru Moses ke utu pathor duita dise. Aru Israel manukhan ke taikhan pora manibole laga dusra niomkhan bisi janaidise. Aru taikhan niomkhan manise koile Isor taikhan uporte tai laga asis dibo aru taikhan ke bachaikena rakhibo koise. Hoilebi taikhan itu niomkhan mananai koile taikhan ke Isor pora sajai dibo koise.

**Israel laga manukhan Isor laga niomkhan mana nai koile tai ki kuribo koise?**

Taikhan ke saja dibo.

---

**13:08**

Israel manukhan ke Isor pora ekta dangor tombu-laga-ghor banabole koise - Isor-laga-tombu ghor matise. Utu ghor kineka banabole laga aru ji-ji samankhan bhitor te rakhibo lage taikhan ke koise. Dangor porda ekta banaikena tombu ghor bhitor te kamra duita banabi koise. Jetia Isor utu ghor bhitor te ahibo, tai porda laga pichete he bohibo. Isor ahikena boha laga kamra te khali maha purohit he jabo paribo.

**Isor pora Israel manukhan ke tai nimate ki banaidibi koise?**

Taikhan ke Isor-laga-tombu ghor banabi koise.

Kun he Isor thaka jagate ahikena kamra te thaka porda laga pichete ghusibole paribo? Khali maha purohit.

---

**13:09**

Taikhan ke Isor-laga-tombu-ghor age-te ekta bolidan kura jaga banabole koise. Kun jon pora Isor dia laga niom bhangabo, tai ekta janwar loikena bolidan kura jagate anibo. Aru pujari pora janwar ke marikena bolidan koribo. Ineka kurile utu janwar laga khun pora manu laga pap hatai dibo. Ineka korile Isor utu manu laga pap pahoridibo aru tai Isor usorte sapha dikhijabo. Moses laga bhai Aaron aru Aaron laga khandankhan ke hodai nimate Isor laga pujari laga kam kuribole basi loise.

**Manukhan kineka kurikena taikhan laga pap hata bole paribo?**

Taikhan ekta janwar ke anikena pujarikhon pora utuke bolidan kuribo. Utu janwar laga khun bolidan kura pora manu laga pap hatai dibo.

**Tailaga pujarikhon hobole nimate Isor kun ke basi loise?**

Aaron aru tai laga khandankhan ke.

---

**13:10**

Taikhan sob Isor ki koise itu sob kuribo aru niomkhan sob manibo koise. Aru taikhan sob ekta Isor lage manukhan ase aru khali tai ke he puja kuribo koise.

---

**13:11**

Bisi din Moses Sinai pahar uporte thaki jaise aru Isor logote khota koi thakise. Taikhan bisi deri tok ta-te thakise aru itu karone, taikhan alchi hoi jaise. Taekhan laga sona loikena Aaron laga usorte ahise aru taikhan ituke jolaise aru bhoisi-laga-bacha banaise aru utu ke puja kurise. Ineka pora taikhan bisi dangor pap kam kurise.

**Jetia manukhan Moses ke Sinai pahar pora wapas ahibole rukhikena alchi lagise, tai khan ki kurise?**

Taikhan pora Aaron ke ekta sona laga murti banabole koise, aru tetia taikhan itu puja kurise aru ituke bolidan bi kurise.

---

**13:12**

Aaron itu khanke loikena sona laga bhosi-laga-bacha banaise. Manukhan itu murti ke puja kurise aru janwarkebi marikena itu murti ke pujakhan korise. Taikhan itu pap kam kura nimite Isor bisi khong hoise aru tai khan ke khotom kuribole bisarise. Hoilebi Moses Isor ke binti kurise aru taikhan ke namorabi koise. Aru Isor moses laga prathna hunidise aru taikhan ke khotom kuranai.

**Jetia manukhan Moses ke Sinai pahar pora wapas ahibole rukhikena alchi lagise, tai khan ki kurise?**

Taikhan Aaron ke ekta sona laga murti banabole koise, aru tetia taikhan itu puja kurise aru ituke bolidan bi kurise.

**Jetia Israel manukhan Isor laga kotha mana nai, tetia taikhanke kile khotom kuri dianai?**

Kilekoile Moses pora taikhan nimite prathna kurise.

---

**13:13**

Aru ek din Moses Sinai pahar pora nichete ahise. Isor laga Dosta-Niom likhikena thaka pathor-laga-tukra-duita dhurikena ahise. Aru tai bhosi-laga-bacha-laga murti dikhikena bisi ghusa hoise aru pathor tukra bukhi thaka utu ke phelaidise aru bhangaidise.

**Isor pora Dosta-Niomkhan likha pathorkhan ke ki hoise?**

Moses khong kurise aru pathorkhan ke bhangaidise.

---

**13:14**

Aru Moses utu bhosi-laga-bacha-laga murtike loise, ituke juite jolaikena norom kurise, aru mihin korikena pani logote milaikena Israel laga manukhan ke khabole dise. Taikhan uporte digdar ahibo dise aru taikhan bisi murise.

**Moses pora murti ke ki kurise?**

Tai murti ke marikena mihin kurise, ituke pani te phelaise, aru manukhan ke itu pani khabole dise.

---

**13:15**

Pathor duita bhangaidia nimite, Moses arubi duita pathor laga tukra katise. Aru tai pahar uporte itukhan ke bukhikena jaise aru manukhan laga galti maph kurudibi koikena prathna kurise. Tailaga prathna Isor hunidise aru manukhanke maph dise. Moses Dosta-Niomkhanke bukhikena pahar nichete ahise. Aru pichete Israel laga manukhan Sinai pahar charikena kosom laga desh phine loi jaise.

**Dosta-Niomkhan likhikena thaka pathorkhan ke kineka bodli kurise?**

Moses pora Dosta-Niomkhan ke notun pathor tukrakhan te likhi loise.

**Israel manukhan Sinai pahar charikena kot-te jaise?**

Isor taikhan ke loikena Kosom laga Desh te loi jaise.

## 14. Jongol te Beraithaka

### 14:01

Isor tai laga kotha juntu milaikena asile itu nimate tai Israel laga manukhan ke kisim-kisim niomkhan taikhan manibole laga dise. Aru taikhan ke Sinai pahar pora Kosom laga Desh phine loijaise. Itu desh laga dusra nam Canaan asile. Isor taikhan laga age-te badal-laga-khuri nisena asile, aru taikhan utu laga piche piche kuri ahise.

### Isor pora Israel manukhan ke Sinai pahar chara pichete kot-te loijase?

Tai pora taikhan ke Kosom laga desh Canaan, phine loi jaise.

---

### 14:02

Isor pora Abraham, Isak aru Jakob khan ke tailaga ekta kosom dikena rakha nisna taikhan laga khandankhan ke kosom-laga-desh dibo koi rakhise, hoilebi itia taikhan manu-dol-khan bisi hoijaise. Aru itukhan ke Canaanites koikena matijaise. Taikhan Isor ke puja nakora hoise aru tai laga kothakhan namana hoijaise. Taikhan murtikhan ke puja kurijaise aru bisi pap kam kurijaise.

---

### 14:03

Isor pora taikhan ke koise; "Apunikhan kosom-laga-deshte poncha pichete Canaan laga manukhan sob hatai dibole lage. Taikhan logote shanti nabonabi aru taikhan laga manukhan ke shadi nakoribi. Taikhan laga murtikhan sob bhangai dibi. Apunikhan amilaga kotha mananai koile, apunikhanbi taikhan nisina he taikhan laga murti ke puja kurijabo."

### Isor pora Israel manukhan ke Canaan laga manukhan logote ki kuribi koise?

Taikhan ke Canaan laga manukhan sob ke hatai dibole, taikhan logote shanti nabonabole aru taikhan ke sadi nakoribole aru taikhan laga murtikhan sob bhangai dibole koise.

---

**14:04**

Jetia Israel manukhan Canaan desh usorte punchise, tetia Isor koa nisina, Moses pora Israel laga baroh jatikhan bhitorte ekta ekta jati korikena baroh cholauta ke bisarise. Aru taikhan ke khobor janaidia sipoi banaikena Canaan desh sabole pathaise. Aru utu desh te kiman manu thaki ase aru taikhan kiman takot ase itukhan sob janibole pathaise.

---

**14:05**

Taikhan baroh manu Canaan desh te chalis din itu desh laga khobor janiloa pichete, taikhan wapas ahise. Taikhan ineka koise; "Amikhan utu jagate beraise, ta-te laga matikhan bisi dhoni ase aru bisi bhal mol thaka ase." Hoilebi utu baroh sipoi koise, "Taikhan laga jaga bisi takot ase aru taikhan manu bisi dangor jati ase. Amikhan taikhan logote lorai koribole takot nai aru taikhan amikhan ke harai dibo aru morai dibo!"

**Khobor janaidia sipoikhan pora Canaan desh laga ki khobor anise?**

Utu desh laga mati bisi dhoni ase aru bisi bhal mol thaka ase.

**Kile dos-jon khobor janaidia sipoikhan Israel laga manukhanke Canaan laga desh logote lorai kuribo nalaga koise?**

Taikhan koise; "Taikhan jaga bisi takot ase aru manukhan bisi dangor jat ase. Amikhan taikhan logote lorai korile, taikhan amikhan ke harai dibo aru amikhan ke morai dibo!"

---

**14:06**

Caleb, Joshua aru duita sipoikhan ineka koise; "Hoe! Canaan laga manukhan bisi lamba aru bisi takot ase, hoilebi amikhan pora taikhan ke harabole paribo! Amikhan laga Isor he amikhan nimite lorai kuribo!"

**Caleb aru Joshua pora Canaan desh manukhan laga bisoite ki koise?**

Manukhan bisi takotwar ase, hoilebi amikhan taikhanke harai dibole paribo. Isor amikhan nimite lorai kuribo!

---

**14:07**

Hoilebi taikhan kunbi Caleb aru Joshua laga kotha hunanai. Taikhan Moses aru Aaron uporte bi bisi ghusa hoise aru ineka koise; "Apuni kile amikhanke iman bia jagate anise? Amikhan utu desh phine jaile amikhan lorai te he mori jabo aru Canaan manukhan pora amikhanlaga maiki aru bachakhan ke kini-loa noukar nisina rakhilobo." Taikhan dusra cholauta bisarikene Egypt te wapas jaijable koise.

**Khobor janaidia sipoikhan laga kotha hunikena Israel manukhan ki kuribole mon hoise?**

Taikhan dusra ekta neta ke bisarikena Egypt te wapas jable mon hoise.

---

**14:08**

Jetia manukhan ineka koise, Isor bisi ghusa hoise. Tripol laga ghorte ahikena, Isor taikhan ke ineka koise; "Apunikhan amike bia paikena bisi kotha koise, itu nimate apunikhan ke jongol te berabole dibo. Apunikhan bhitorte junkhan bis-sal pora uporte ase taikhan kunbi utu desh te ghusibole naparibo. Caleb aru Joshua charikena apunikhan kunbi ta-te najabo."

**Manukhan tai laga kotha namana nimate Isor taikhan ke kineka pora saja dibo koise?**

Caleb aru Joshua ke charikena bis-sal aru upor umar laga manukhan namorijabo taikhan ke jongol te berabole dibo koise.

---

**14:09**

Isor jetia itu kotha koise, manukhan bisi mon dukh lagise. Dusra din te taikhan jaikena Canaan desh ke dhuribole bhabona kurise. Moses pora taikhan najitibo itu nimate najabi koise hoilebi taikhan kotha namanikena jai jaise.

---

**14:10**

Itu loraite Isor taikhan logote ja-nai, aru Canaan manukhan pora taikhan ke haraidise aru manu bisi morai dise. Itu pichete Israel manukhan Canaan desh charikena wapas jai-jaise. Aru itu pichete taikhan chalis sal tok jongol te beraise.

**Kile Israel manukhan ke Canaan manukhan pora lorai te harai dise?**

Kilekoile Isor taikhan logote itu lorai te ja-a nai.

---

**14:11**

Chalis sal taikhan jongol te berai thaka homoite Isor pora taikhan ke khabole saman sob dise. Taikhan ke manna pathaise aru taikhan itu loikena roti banaikena khaise, aru quail chiriakhan bisi pathaise aru itu pakaikena mongso khaise. Aru taikhan laga kapor ekta bi phatibole dia nai aru taikhan laga chapelkhan ekta bi bhangibole dia nae.

**Kiman deri tok Israel laga manukhan aurinia jagate beraithakise?**

Chalis sal.

**Isor pora Israel manukhan jongol te thaka homoi te taikhan khabole nimate ki dise?**

Taikhan ke "manna", aru quail chiriakhan bisi pathaise, aru taikhan laga kapor aru chapel ekta bi bhangibole dia nai.

---

**14:12**

Taikhan pani khabole pathor majote pora pani dise. Itu pichete bi, Israel laga manukhan khusi hoa nae aru Isor aru Moses uporte bisi kotha kojaise. Taikhan ineka korilebi, Isor taikhan ke chara nai. Tai juntu desh Abraham, Isak aru Jakob ke dibo koikena kosom khaisile, itu sob tai kuri thakise.

**Jetia manukhan Isor uporte bisi kotha koise tetia Isor taikhanke ki koise?**

Isor pora Abraham, Isaac aru Jakob ke kosom dikena thaka te tai dhurikena thakise.

---

**14:13**

Dusra ekta din te manukhan pani khabole thaka nai. Isor Moses ke koise, "Pathor logote kotha koribi, aru ta-te pora jor pora pani ulaikena ahibo." Hoilebi Moses pathor ke kotha nakoi kene, tai laga khuri pora pathor uporte jor pora dui bar marise. Tai Isor laga kotha mananai. Pathor pora pani jorse ulaise aru sob manukhan utu pani khaise; hoilebi Isor Moses laga uporte bisi khong hoise. Itu nimate Isor pora Moses ke koise; "Apuni itu koria nimate, apuni kosom-laga-deshte jabole naporibo."

**jetia Moses pora pathor ke marise Kile Isor khong hoise?**

Kilemane Moses pora Isor tai ke pathor ke kotha kobi kuwa toh kuranai.

**Isor kineka pora Moses ke kotha namana nimate saja dise?**

Isor koise Moses tu Kosom laga Desh te najabo.

---

**14:14**

Israel manukhan jetia jongol te chalis sal thakise, junkhan Isor laga kotha mananai taikhan sob morijaise. Tetia aru taikhan ke loikena Kosom-laga-Desh usorte punchise. Moses itia bisi bura manu hoise, itu nimate Joshua ke Israel laga manukhan laga cholauta banaise. Isor pora Moses ke kosom dise aru ek din tai nisina ekta bhaubadi taikhan ke pathabo koise.

**Isor pora ahibole din te kun ekjon ke pathabo koise?**

Moses nisina dusra bhaubadi.

---

**14:15**

Isor pora Moses ke pahar laga uporte jabole koise aru ta-te pora tai Israel manukhan ke Kosom-laga-Desh juntu dibole ase itu sob sabole koise. Itu nisina Isor pora Moses ke tai nijor laga

chuku pora tai Israel ke dibole thaka deshkan dikhaise, kile koile Moses ta-te jabole naparibo. Aru Moses morise aru Israel manukhan utu jagate Moses nimate tis din tok mondukh korikena kandise. Aru ineka hoikena, Joshua ke taikhan laga cholauta banaise, aru tai bisi bhal cholauta thakise aru Isor ke biswas kurithaka aru Isor laga kotha sob manikena thaka manu asile.

**Moses murija-a pichete kun pora Israel manukhan ke cholaithakise?**

Joshua.

**Joshua kineka nisina cholauta thakise?**

Tai bisi bhal cholauta thakise kilekoile tai Isor ke biswas kurise aru kotha manise.

## 15. Kosom Laga Desh

### 15:01

Aru Israel laga manukhan Canaan te jabole homoe ahise. Itu desh te Jericho koikena ekta city asile. Itu city laga sob phine pathor-laga -bera pora bisi bhal kuri bon rakhise. Ta-te Joshua pora khobor janaidia sipoi duita ke utu city te pathiase. Utu city te Rahab koikene ekta bebichari thakise. Utu maiki pora khobor janaidia sipoikhan ke lukai dise aru pichete taikhan ke modot kurikene city laga bahar te polai jabole bi modot kurise. Tai Isor ke biswas kura nimate ineka kurise. Taikhan tai ke kosom dise jetia Israel manukhan pora Jericho ke bhangaiddibole ahibo, utu homoete Rahab aru tai laga ghor-manukhan ke bachai lobo koise.

### **Jetia Kosom laga Desh punchibole thakise, tetia Joshua poila ki kurise?**

Tai Jericho te duita khobor janaidia sipoikhan ke pathaise.

### **Khobor janaidia sipoikhan pora bebichari maiki Rahab, taike ki kuridibole kosom dise?**

Taikhan kosom dise je jetia Israel manukhan Jericho ke bhangaiddibole ahibo, taikhan Rahab aru tai laga ghor manukhan ke bachai lobo.

---

### 15:02

Israel manukhan Kosom laga Desh te jabole nimate taikhan Jordan nodi par kuribole lagise. Isor pora Joshua ke koise: "Pujarikhan ke poila jabole dibi." Jetia pujarikhan Jordan nodi te taikhan laga theng rakhise, nodi laga upor pora pani niche phine ahi thaka rukhi jaise, aru Israel laga manukhan sukha mati te nodi par kurikena dusra phine jabole parise.

### **Israel manukhan kineka Jordan nodi par kuribole parise?**

Jetia panditkhan Jordan nodi te theng rakhise, tetia pani ahi thaka tu rukhi jaise.

---

**15:03**

Jetia manukhan Jordan nodi par kuri loise, Isor pora Joshua ke Jericho nagar bhangaidibole taiari kurilobi koise, itu nagar ekta bisi takot thaka hoilebi. Isor pora manukhan ke taikhan laga pujarikhan aru sipoikhan ke city laga bahar te choi din tok berabole koise. Aru itu nisina pujari aru sipoikhan ineka kurise.

**Israel manukhan kineka Jericho logote lorai korise?**

Taikhan city laga bahar te ek-ek-din kurikena choi din tok beraise, tetia sat din te taikhan city laga bahar te arubi sat bar ghuraise. Jetia taikhan city laga bahar te antim bar ghurai loise, sipokhan jor pora hala kurise aru panditkhan pora turikhan bajaise.

---

**15:04**

Jetia sat din ahise, Israel manukhan nagar laga bahar te arubi sat bar ghuraise. Taikhan jetia sat bar ghuraikena khotom hoise, purohit khan pora basikhan bajai se aru sipoikhan jor pora hala kurise.

**Israel manukhan kineka Jericho logote lorai kurise?**

Taikhan city bahar te ek-ek-din kurikena choi din tok beraise, tetia sat din te taikhan city bahar te sat bar ghuraise. Jetia taikhan city bahar te akhri bar ghurai loise, sipokhan jor pora hala kurise aru pujarikhan pora turikhan bajaise.

---

**15:05**

Tetia Jericho laga pathor-laga-berakhan sob giri jaise! Isor pora hokom dia nisina, Israel manukhan pora itu nagar te thaka sob bhangaidise. Taikhan Rahab aru tai laga ghor-manukhan ke chari dise, kilekoile taikhan Israel laga manu logote ekta nisina hoi jaise. Jetia Canaan desh te thaka dusra manukhan pora kineka Israel manukhan Jericho ke bhangaidia hunise, taikhan bisi bhoi lagi jaise, kilekoile Israel manukhan ahikena taikhan logote bi lorai kuribo bhabona kurise.

**Jetia sipokhan jor pora hala kurise aru panditkhan pora turi bajaise tetia ki hoise?**

Jericho laga pathor-laga-berakhan sob giri jaise aru Israel manukhan pora city te saman thaka khan sob bhangai dise.

**Rahab aru tai laga ghor-manukhan ke kineka hoise?**

Taikhan ke maranai aru taikhan Israel manu logote ekta nisina hoi jaise.

---

**15:06**

Isor pora Israel manukhan ke Canaan desh te thaka manu-dolkhan logote shanti pora milikena thakibole laga kotha ekubi namilabi koise. Hoilebi Canaan desh laga ekta manu-dol, Gibeon-laga-dol, taikhan ahikena Joshua ke taikhan Canaan pora bisi dur te thaka jaga pora ahise koikena misa koise. Taikhan Joshua ke taikhan logote shanti pora milikena thakibole laga kotha milabole koise. Joshua aru Israel laga dusra netakhan kineka koribo lage Isor ke hutana. Ulta taikhan Gibeon-laga-dolkhan logote shanti pora milikena thakibole laga kotha milai loise.

**Kineka kurikena Gibeon-laga-dol khan Israel manukhan ke misa koikena shanti pora milikena thakhibole laga kotha milaise?**

Taikhan Canaan pora bisi dur te thaka jaga pora ahise koise.

Kile Joshua aru Israel manukhan Gibeon-laga-dol khan misa koi thaka janibole paranai? Taikhan Isor ke hudia nai.

---

**15:07**

Tin din pichete, Gibeon-laga-dolkhan bi Canaan te thakakhan ase koikena Israel-jati manukhan janibole paise. Taikhan bisi khong hoise kilekoile Gibeon-laga-dolkhan pora taikhan ke thokai dise. Kintu taikhan majote ki kotha milaise itu rakhise, kilekoile itu kotha Isor laga nam te kosom kura asile. Olop homoe pichete, dusra manu-laga-dol laga rajakhan, junkhan ke Amorite manukhan koi, taekhan kineka Gibeon-laga-dolkhan pora Israel-jati manukhan logote shanti pora milikena thakibole laga kotha milaise koikena hunise, taikhan laga sipoikhan sob joma korikena ekta dangor sipoi-foj hoikena Gibeon logote lorai koribole ahise. Tetia Gibeon-laga-dolkhan pora Joshua ke modot mangikena khobor pathaise.

**Kile Israel manukhan Gibeon-laga-dol khan logote shanti pora milikena thakhibole laga kotha rakhise?**

Kilekoile taikhan Isor laga nam-te itu kosom kura nimate.

---

**15:08**

Aru Joshua pora Israel manu laga sipoi-foj taiar kurise aru taikhan pura rati beraikena Gibeon-laga-dolkhan logote punchise. Aru bisi phojirte, taikhan Amorite laga sipoi-foj khan ke asurit kuridise aru taikhan ke lorai kurise.

---

**15:09**

Itu din Isor pora Israel nimite lorai kurise. Tai pora Amorite laga-dol khan ke matha ghurai dise aru tai bisi dangor borkhon-pathorkhan pathaise aru taikhan bisi ke morai dise.

**Isor kineka Israel manukhan nimite Amorite-laga-dol khan logote lorai kurise?**

Tai Amorite-laga-dol khan ke matha ghurai dise, tai bisi dangor borkhon-pathorkhan taikhan uporte giraise, aru suraj ke ekta jagate rukhi bole dise, aru Israel manukhan ke bisi homoe dikena Amorite laga-dolkhan ke harabole dise.

---

**15:10**

Isor pora suraj ke akash laga ekta jagate rukhi bole dise, aru Israel manukhan ke bisi homoe dikena Amorite laga-dolkhan ke harabole dise. Itu din te Isor pora bisi dangor jit Israel manu khan ke dise.

**Isor kineka Israel manukhan nimite Amorite-laga-dol khan logote lorai kurise?**

Tai Amorite-laga-dol khan ke matha ghurai dise, tai bisi dangor borkhon-pathorkhan taikhan uporte giraise, aru suraj ke ekta jagate rukhi bole dise, aru Israel manukhan ke bisi homoe dikena Amorite laga-dolkhan ke harabole dise.

---

**15:11**

Isor pora utu sipoi-foj khan ke harai dia pichete, arubi Canaan-laga-manu-dol dusrakhan bi joma korikena Israel logote lorai kuribole taiar kurise. Joshua aru Israel-jati manukhan pora taikhan ke lorai kurise aru sob bhangaidise.

**Dusra Canaan-laga-manu-dolkhan jetia Israel logote lorai kuribole thakise, tetia Joshua aru Israel manukhan taikhan ke ki kurise?**

Joshua aru Israel manukhan pora taikhan ke khotom kuridise.

---

**15:12**

Itu loraikhan khotom hoa-a pichete, Isor pora Israel jati khan ekjon ekjon ke Kosom laga Desh te mati bhag kurikena sob ke dise. Tetia Isor pora Israel laga desh te pura phine shanti dise.

**Kosom laga Desh toh kineka bhag kurise?**

Isor pora Israel laga baroh jati khan ke nijor laga jaga dise.

---

**15:13**

Jetia Joshua bisi bura manu hoi jaise, tai pora Israel laga manu sob ke joma kuri matise. Tetia Joshua pora manu joma hoikena thaka sob jon ke taikhan Sinai pahar te Isor logote ki kotha milaise, itu kosom taikhan laga mon-te rakhibi koise. Aru manukhan kosom kurise taikhan Isor laga niomkhan sob manibo aru kitiabi Isor ke nacharibo.

**Joshua bura hoi ja-a pichete, kile tai Israel manukhan ke joma kurikena matise?**

Isor pora taikhan logote ki kotha milaise, itu kothakhan manikena thakibole lage koikene taikhan ke mon-te rakhibi koise.

**Israel manukhan Joshua ke kineka jawab dise?**

Taikhan kosom kurise hodaie nimate Isor ke biswas kuribo aru tai laga kanunkhan sob manibo koise.

## 16. Modot Kura Manukhan

### 16:01

Joshua morija-a pichete, Israel jatikhan Isor laga niom aru kanunkhan namania hoijaise, aru Canaan laga manukhan ke taikhan laga jaga pora khetai dianai. Taikhan Isor Jehovah ke puja kuribole bon kurise aru Canaan laga isorkhan ke puja kuribole lagise. Itu homoete taikhan cholauta kunbi thaka nai aru tai khan kun ki kuribole mon ase, itu he kurithakise.

### **Joshua mori ja-a pichete Israel laga manukhan kineka Isor laga kotha namania hoi jaise?**

Taikhan Canaan laga manukhan ke khedai dianai, aru Canaan laga isorkhan ke puja kuri jaise aru Pormeswar Jehovah jun he Hosa Isor ase, tai ke aradhana nakura hoise.

---

### 16:02

Israel manukhan Isor ke chara nimite, taikhan uporte dusra desh laga manukhan pora bar-bar takot cholabole dise. Itu nisina he bisi sal jaise, jetia Israel laga manukhan Isor laga kotha namanibo, tetia Isor taikhan ke sajai dikena dushmankhan laga takot nichete taikhan ke rakhidise. Dushmankhan pora taikhan laga samankhan bisi chor kuribo dise, aru taekhan laga samankhan bhangaibole dise aru bisi manuke morabo dise. Tetia Israel laga dusman khan pora taikhan ke bisi sal dukh dia pichete, Israel manukhan taikhan pap nimite maph mange aru Isor ke taikhan bachabi koi.

### **Taikhan kotha namana nimite Isor taikhan ke kineka sajai dise?**

Isor pora taikhan laga dushmankhan ke taikhan ke harabole dise.

---

**16:03**

Jetia Israel manukhan Isor logote jaikena kandibo, tetia taikhan ke modot kuribole ekta manuke pathai. Utu manu he taikhan nimate dusman logote lorai kuribo aru jitibo. Aru alop homeote nimate utu jagate shanti hobo aru utu manuhe taikhan laga uporte raj kuribo. Itu nisina Isor he bar bar taikhan ke manu pathikena bachai thakise. Midian laga manukhan ke Isor pora Israel manukhan ke harabole dise.

**Jetia Israel manukhan kandi kena modot nimate hala kure, tetia Isor ki jawab di thakise?**

Taikhan ke modot kuribole manu ekta di thakise jun he taikhan ke bachai loikena desh te shanti ani thakise.

---

**16:04**

Midian laga manukhan pora jetia Israel manukhan ekubi bijon lagabo, tetia taikhan ahikena sob bia kuridie. Taikhan bisi bhoi lagijaise aru pathor laga gupha khante jaikena lukai thakise. Aru ekubi kuribole naparikena Isor usorte kandibole lagise.

---

**16:05**

Israel manu Gideon koikena ekjon thakise. Ek din tae lukaikena gehukhan ke marithakise, kilekoile Midian laga manukhan tai ke dikhile taikhan itu sob uthaikena loijabo. Sorgoduth tailaga usorte ahikena taike koise; "Isor apuni logote ase, takot thaka aru bhoi nakora manu! Apuni jabi aru Israel laga manukhan ke Midian jatikhan pora bachaidibi."

**Jetia Jehovah laga sorgoduth tai logote ahise, tetia Gideon ki kuri thakise?**

Gideon lukaikena gehukhan ke marithakise kilekoile Midian laga manukhan pora chor nakoribole.

---

**16:06**

Gideon laga baba ekta Baal pujari asile. Itu nimate Isor pora Gideon ke jaikena poila tailaga baba laga Baal laga bolidan kura jagake bhangaiddibi koise. Hoilebi Gideon manukhan ke bisi bhoi lagi

thakise, itu nimate tai ratite he itukhan bhanga idise. Utu jagate tai dusra ekta bolidan kura jagake banaise aru utu uporte dusra bhoisi jolaise.

---

### 16:07

Phojirte jitia manukhan uthise, taikhan dikise Baalke bolidan kura jagake bhangaikena ase, taikhan bisi ghusa hoise. Taikhan Gideon laga ghorta taik maribole jaise, hoilebi Gideon laga baba koise; 'Apunikhan kile taik bachabole kuriase? Baal isor ase koile tai nijor-ke-nijor bachabole dibi.' Tai itu koa nimate, taikhan Gideon ke maranai.

---

### 16:08

Midian manukhan arubi chor kuribole Israel laga manukhan logote ahise. Taikhan manu ginti kuribole napara laga bisi thakise. Taikhan logote lorai kuribole Gideon pora Israel manukhan ke matise. Isor taik cholabole thakise koile duita chinha taik dibi koise.

### Isor pora kineka duita namuna dise juntu pora Israel ke Gideon bachailobo?

Isor pora kapor laga uporte he phojir laga pani thakibole dise aru mati toh sukha rakhise, aru itu pichete phojir laga pani mati uporte aru kapor toh sukha rakhise.

---

### 16:09

Poila nimate tai bhera laga olop wool loikena mati te rakhise. Phojirte itu wool te pani thakise aru matikhan te pani thakanai koile tai bujjabo koise. Ineka he hoise. Dusra ratite aru tai itu woolke sukha thakibole dibi aru matikhan bhijikena thakibole dibi koise. Aru bi ineka hi hoise. Itu duita chinha dikhikena, Gideon mon dangor hoise aru tai pora Israel manukhan ke bachabole Isor koa kotha biswas kurise.

### Isor pora kineka duita namuna dise juntu pora Israel ke Gideon bachailobo?

Isor pora kapor laga uporte phojir laga pani thakibole dise aru mati toh sukha rakhise, aru itu pichete phojir laga pani mati uporte aru kapor toh sukha rakhise.

---

**16:10**

Tetia Gideon sipoikhanke matise aru taikhan 32,000 jon ahise. Hoilebi taikhe Isor pora manu bisi ase koise. Itu nimate Gideon pora taikhan majote lorai kuribole bisi bhoi kurakhan 22,000 sipoikhan ke wapas pathai dise. Tetia bi sipoikhan bisi asile. Pichete Gideon logote khali 300 sipoikhan rakhise, dusrakhan sob ke ghorte pathaidise.

**Kile Gideon pora 300 sipoikhan ke charikena dusra khan sob ke ghorte wapas pathaidise?**

Kilekoile Isor pora tai logote manukhan bisi ase koise.

---

**16:11**

Utu ratite Isor pora Gideon ke koise; "Midian manukhan laga camp-te jabi aru taikhan ki koiase honibi. Jitia taikhan laga khota honibo, tetia apuni taikhan logote lorai kuribole bhoi nalagijabo." Utu ratite Gideon jaikena camp te punchise, aru ekta sipoi tailaga sathi ke ekta sapna laga kotha koi ase. Utu sipoi laga sathi pora taikhe koise; "Itu sapna laga motlob to Gideon laga sipoikhan pora amikhan Midian laga manukhan laga sipoikhan ke haraidibo, aru dusra iku motlob nai!" Jetia Gideon utu sapna aru motlob bujise, tetia tai Isor ke puja kurise.

**Itu namuna logote aru Isor pora Gideon ke ki arubi ekta chinha dise jun nimate tai bhoie nakorijabo?**

Ekta Midian sipoi pora tai laga sapna te Gideon laga sipoikhan pora Midian laga sipoi-foj khan ke haraidise koikena paise koi thaka tai hunise.

**Jetia Gideon itu Midian sipoi laga sapna hunise, tetia tai ki kurise?**

Tai Isor ke puja kurise.

---

**16:12**

Gideon wapas jaikena tailaga sipoikhan ke ekta ekta manu ke ekta basi, ekta kolsi aru jui jolabole laga lathi dise. Midian laga sipoikhan ghumai thaka homeote, taikhan laga camp ke gherai loise. Gideon laga sipoikhan kulchite jui jolabole lathi lukaise itu nimate Midian laga sipoikhan taikhan ahi-thaka dikha nai.

---

**16:13**

Tetia taikhan juntu kolsi dhurikena asile, itu eki logote bhangaize, aru jui julithaka lathikhan dikhise. Taikhan basi bajaise aru hala korikena koise; "Isor nimate aru Gideon nimate ekta dao!"

**Gideon aru tai laga manukhan kineka Midian laga manukhan logote lorai kurise?**

Taikhan jaikena Midian manukhan laga camp gherai loise, taikhan laga mati kolchi bhangaikena jui julithaka lathikhan dikhaise, aru jor pora basi bajaise aru hala kurikena koise; "Isor nimate aru Gideon nimate ekta dao!"

---

**16:14**

Isor pora dusmankhan ke hala korikena polabole dise, aru ekjon-dusra-jon ke moraidibole hoise. Gideon pora khobor janai dia manukhan ke Israel manukhan ke matibole pathaise aru ahikena dushmankhan ke Israel manukhan laga jaga pora ketaidibole modot kuribi koise. Itu din te 120,000 Midian laga manukhan murise. Itu nisina he Isor pora Israel ke bachailoise.

**Gideon ke Midian laga manukhan ke harai dibole nimate, Isor pora ki kurise?**

Isor taikhan laga matha ghurai dise aru taikhan ekjon-dusra-jon ke moraidibole hoise.

---

**16:15**

Israel manukhan Gideon ke taikhan laga raja banabole mon thakise. Kintu Gideon mananai, aru tai pora taikhan ke sona laga kan-phul mangise, juntu taikhan Midian manu khan logote pora loise. Aru taikhan Gideon ke sona bisi dise.

---

**16:16**

Gideon utu sonakhan pora ekta khas kapor, juntu, khali dangor-pujarikhon lagai, utu nisina banaise. Sob Israel manukhan murti puja kurithaka nisina, utu kapor ke puja koribole hoise. Taikhan murti puja kura nimate Isor pora arubi taikhan ke sajai dise aru dushmankhan pora taikhan laga uporte jitibole dise. Jetia taikhan Isor usorte kandikena modot mangi ahise tetia arubi Isor he ekta manu taikhan ke bacha bole pathaise.

**Gideon pora ki kura nimate Israel manukhan pichete murti puja te wapas jaise?**

Tai sona laga ekta khas kapor banaise juntu ke pichete manukhan puja kuri jaise.

---

**16:17**

Itu nisina he bisi bar hoi thakise; Israel manukhan pap kuribo, Isor pora taikhan ke sajai dibo, aru taikhan Isor usorte kandikena ahibo aru Isor pora taikhanke bachabole nimate manuke pathabo. Bisi hazar sal homoete, Israel laga manukhan ke dushman pora choraibole Isor pora manu bisi ke pathaise.

**Israel pora ki bisi bar-bar kuri thakise?**

Israel manukhan pap kuribo, Isor taikhan ke sajai dibo, taikhan laga pap nimate maph mange aru Isor taikhan ke bachabole ekta manuke pathai thake.

---

**16:18**

Pichete, Isor ke dusra mahadeshkhan laga rajyo te thaka nishina, taikhan ke bi ekta raja dibi koise. Taikhan bisi lamba aru takot thaka raja lobole mon thakise, jun taikhan ke loraite loijabole

paribo. Isor taikhan laga kotha khusi panai, hoilebi taikhan manga nisina ekta raja taikhan ke dise.

**Kile manukhan Isor ke ekta raja mangise?**

Dusra sob desh khan laga raja thakise, aru taikhan ineka cholauta lage jun taikhan ke loraite loijabole paribo.

**Isor taikhan pora manga kineka jawab dise?**

Taikhan manga nisina ekta raja dise.

## 17. Isor Pora David Logote Niom Banaise

### 17:01

Saul he Israel desh laga poila raja hoise. Tai gao-lamba aru sabole sondor thakise, Israel manukhan pora bhabona thaka nisina. Aru bisi sal tok tai bhal pora raj kurise. Hoilebi pichete tai bisi bia manu hoijaise aru Isor laga kothakhan namana hoi jaise. Itu nimate Isor pora dusra ekta manu ke tai laga bodli te raja hobole bisarise.

### Israel laga poila raja Saul tu bhal raja na bia raja thakise?

Tai olop sal nimate bhal thakise, hoilebi pichete tai bia manu hoi jaise.

---

### 17:02

Isor pora Israel laga manu ekjon, jun laga nam David asile, tai ke Saul laga bodli te raja banabole taiar kurise. David Bethlehem taun te thaka bhera palok asile. Dusra homoete, David jetia tai baba laga bherakhan sa-a-loa kuri thakise, tetia ekta bagh aru bhalu ahikena ekta bhera laga bacha ke uthaikena loijae homoete tai bagh aru bhalu ke moriadise. David nijorke norom korikena rakha aru dharmik manu asile. Tai Isor ke biswas korikena tai laga kothakhan sob manikena thakise.

### David raja nahoa age-te tai ki kuri thakise?

Tai bhera palok thakise jun bhera ke sa-loa kuri thakise.

---

### 17:03

Jetia David chokora thakise, tai Goliath koa ekjon balwan logote lorai kurise. Goliath bisi bhal sipoi thakise. Tai bisi takot thaka aru tin meter nisina lamba thakise! Hoilebi Isor pora David ke modot kurise aru tai Goliath ke moraidibole parise aru Israel laga manukhan ke bachaidise. Itu pichete David Israel laga dushmankhan logote loraikhan bisi jitise. Aru David bisi bhal sipoi hoijaise aru Israel laga sipoikhan ke bi bisi loraikhan te loijaise. Manukhan sob David laga bhal kotha he koise.

**Kile David pora Goliath ke morabole para toh bisi asurit thakise?**

Goliath ekjon sikhit sipoi thakise, bisi takotwar aru tin meter nisina lamba thakise!

**Israel manukhan David laga nam kile ucha kurise?**

Tai Israel laga dushman uporte bisi lorai khan jitise.

---

**17:04**

Taikhan manukhan pora David ke bisi morom kurise, itu dikhikena Saul bisi suku jolibole lagise. Tai David ke moraidibole bisarise, hoilebi David polaikena lokai jiase. Ek din Saul aru sipoikhan tai ke bisari ahise, aru Saul pathor laga gupha te ghusi se. David utu gupha bhitorte lokai asile, hoilebi Saul taike dikha nai. David aste pora Saul laga bisi usorte ahise aru tailaga pichete khara hoise aru tailaga chador laga ekta tukra katiloise. Pichete Saul gupha pora ulaikena bahar te jaise, aru tetia David jor para hala korikena tai laga hath te chador tukra dhurikena thaka tai ke dikhaise. Ineka hoa pichete, Saul buji jaise David ketiabi raja hobo nimate tai ke namorabo.

**Jetia Saul ke gupha bhitor moraidibole ekta bisi bhal mouka thakise David ki kurise?**

Tai Saul ke mara nai aru khali tai laga chador laga ekta tukra katiloise.

---

**17:05**

Olop homoe pichete, Saul ekta lorai te mori jaise aru David Israel laga raja hoise. Tai bisi bhal raja asile aru manukhan sob taike bisi morom kuri thakise. Isor pora David ke asis dise aru tai sobte jitibole parise. David bisi lorai kurise aru Isor laga modot pora Israel laga dushman khan sob ke haraidise. Tai pora Jerusalem ke dhuriloise aru itu jagake tai laga rajdhani bonaise, aru ta-te he tai thakise aru raj kurise. David chalis sal thaka homoete raja hoise. Aru itu homete, Israel bisi takot aru dhun hoise.

**Utu city laga nam ki thakise juntu ke David tai laga rajdhani banailoise?**

Jerusalem.

---

**17:06**

David laga mon-te sob Israel manu nimate Isor ke puja aru bolidan kuribole nimate Mondir banabole mon kurise. Kilekoile charso sal hoa pichete bi taikhan Isor ke tombu laga ghor, juntu Moses banaise, ta-te he puja kuri ahise aru janwarkhan ke bolidan kori ahise.

**David Isor ke ki banaidibole mon thakise?**

David ekta mondir banabole mon thakise juntu te sob Israel manukhan joma kurikena Isor ke puja kuribole paribo aru bolidan bi dibole paribo.

---

**17:07**

Nathan koikena ekta bhaubadi thakise. Aru Isor pora tai ke David logote pathaise aru ineka kobole dise; "Apuni bisi lorai korise itu nimate apuni moilaga Mondir nabonabo. Apuni laga chokora pora banabo. Hoilebi, ami apuni ke bisi asis dibo. Apuni laga khandan bhitorte ekjon ami laga manukhan uporte hodae nimate raja hobo!" David laga khandan bhitorte kun hodae nimate raja hobo utu Masiha ase. Tai Isor-pora-chani-loa ase, jun he prithibi te thaka manukhan ke taikhan laga pap pora bachailobo.

**Kile Isor pora David ke mondir banabole dia nai?**

David toh lorai korithaka manu ase.

**Isor pora kun he tailaga mondir banabo koise?**

David laga chokora pora banabo koise.

**Isor pora David ke ki dangor kosom dise?**

Isor pora kosom dise David laga khandankhan majote, ekjon Isor laga manukhan uporte hodae nimate raj kuribo koise.

**Masiha pora ki dangor kam kuribo?**

Tai dunia te thaka manukhan ke taikhan laga pap pora bachailobo.

---

**17:08**

Jetia David Nathan koa hotha hunise, tai Isor ke dhoniabad dise aru tai laga nam ucha kurise. Isor tai ke sonman kurise aru taike bisi asis dise. David ketia bi Isor tai ke iman asis dibo ineka bhabona thaka nae. Amikhan jani ase, Israel laga manukhan Masiha ahibole arubi ek hajar sal rukhibole ase.

---

**17:09**

David laga manukhan uporte ki thik ase itu niomkhan cholaikena bisi sal raj kurise. Tai Isor laga sob kotha manise aru Isor tai ke asis dise. Hoilebi, tai laga jibon anth phine, tai Isor logote bisi pap kam kurise.

---

**17:10**

Ek din David tai laga ghor uporte berai thaka homoete, ekta sondor maiki gosol kuri thaka dikhise. Utu maiki kun ase tai najane, pichete tai laga nam Bathsheba ase koikena janise.

**David laga jibon te olop sal pichete tai ekta bisi bia ki kam kurise?**

Tai Uriah laga maiki, Bathsheba logote ghumai se, aru Uriah ke moraidise.

---

**17:11**

Utu maiki pora dur najaikena, David dusra manu ke pathaise aru utu maiki ke matise. David tai logote ghumaise aru tai ke ghor te wapas jabo dise. Pichete Bathsheba bacha bukhi ase koikene janise aru itu khobor David ke pathaise.

**David laga jibon te olop sal pichete tai ekta bisi bia ki kam kurise?**

Tai Uriah laga maiki, Bathsheba logote ghumai se, aru Uriah ke moraidise.

---

**17:12**

Bathsheba laga mota laga nam Uriah asile. Tai David laga sob se bhal sipoi asile. Aru itu homoete tai lorai kuribole jaikena thakise. David Uriah ke wapas matise aru tai laga maiki logote thakibi koise. Hoilebi Uriah tai nijor laga ghor te jabole mananai, kilekoile tetia tai laga sipoikhan sob loraite juji asile. Itu pora David Uriah ke aru wapas lorai kuri thaka jagate pathaise aru Uriah ke sob pora bisi kara pora lorai hoa jagate rakhibi aru taikhe moribole dibi koise. Ineka hi hoise aru Uriah lorai kura homoete morise.

**David laga jibon te olop sal pichete tai ekta bisi bia ki kam kurise?**

Tai Uriah laga maiki, Bathsheba logote ghumai se, aru Uriah ke moraidise

---

**17:13**

Uriah morija pichete, David Bathsheba ke shadi kuri loise. Pichete tai David laga ekta chokora bacha jonon dise. David ki korise itu nimate Isor David logote bisi ghusa hoise, aru tai kiman dangor pap kam kurise itu taikhe kobole ekta bhaubadi jun laga nam Nathan asile taikhe David logote pathaise. Tetia David laga mon bodli kurise aru Isor tai laga pap maph kuridise. Aru tai jinda thaka tok, dukh hoilebi, David Isor laga kotha manikena thakise.

**David ki kurise jetia Nathan pora tai laga pap kam nimate tai ke koise?**

David tai laga pap nimate maoh mangise aru Isor taikhe maph kuridise.

---

**17:14**

Hoilebi David laga chokora bacha morijaise. Ineka he Isor pora David ke sajai dise. Aru, David namura tok, tai aru tailaga ghor manukhan bhitorte namilikena thakibole koridise, aru David tai laga takot bisi haraise. Hoilebi Isor David nimate ki kuribo koise utu sob kuri thakise. Pichete, David aru Bathsheba ke dusra mota bacha hoise, aru taikhan bacha ke Solomon matise.

**Isor David ke tai laga pap nimate kineka sajai dise?**

David laga chokora bacha morise, David laga ghor-manukhan majote tai jinda thaka tok jhagara he thakise, aru David laga takot bisi komti hoi jaise.

**Isor tai laga kosom David nimate ki rakhise itu sob koridise na nai David tai ke biswas nakori ja-a pichete bi?**

Hoe.

**David aru Bathsheba ke pichete jonom hoa chokora laga nam ki thakise?**

Solomon.

## 18. Bhag Hoija-a Rajyo

### 18:01

David chalis sal raj korise. Aru tai moriija-a pichete tai laga chokora Solomon he Israel laga raja hoise. Isor Solomon logote kotha koise aru tai ki mangibole mon ase mangibi koise. Solomon Isorke manukhan ke bhal pora cholabo paribole budhi-gyan mangise. Itu kotha hunikena Isor bisi bhal lagise aru tai Solomon ke prithibi te sob pora gyani thaka manu banaise. Solomon kisim kisim bisi hikise aru bisi bhal dimag thaka raja hoise. Itu he nohoe, hoilebi Isor pora tai ke bisi dhun dise.

### Solomon pora Isor ke ki dibi koise?

Gyan budhi.

---

### 18:02

Jerusalem te Solomon pora Mondir banaise, juntu kam tai laga baba David pora shuru kurise aru banabole samankhan sob taiari korikena rakhi thakisele. Poila nisina tombu ghor laga ghor te nohoikena, manukhan itia utu Mondir te ahikena Isor ke puja kurise aru janwarkhan bolidan korikena puja korise. Isor ahikena Mondir te tailaga manukhan logote bohise.

### Solomon pora Mondir bana ki nimate thakise?

Itu ekta jagate manukhan Isor ke aradhana kuribo aru bolidan kuribole.

---

### 18:03

Hoilebi Solomon dusra desh laga maikikhan ke bisi bhal lagi jaise. Tai Isor pora nakoribi koa kurise aru ek-hazar maikikhan ke tai laga maiki banaise! Utu maikikhan taikhan laga isorkhan ke anikena puja kuri thakise. Jetia Solomon bura hoise, taibi itu isorkhan ke puja kurijaise.

**Solomon ki bisi bia pap kamkhan kurise?**

Tai dusra desh laga maiki khan ke shadi kurise aru tai bura hoi ja-a pichete taikhan laga isorkhan ke puja kuri thakise.

---

**18:04**

Solomon ineka kura pora Isor tai uporte bisi ghusa hoise. Tai Solomon ke sajai dibo koise aru tai laga desh duita bhag kuridibo koise. Hoilebi Solomon morija-a pichete itukhan hobo.

**Isor pora Solomon ke tai laga pap nimite kineka sajai dise?**

Isor kosom kurise Solomon morija-a pichete, Israel desh ke duita rajyo kurikena bhag kuridibo koise.

---

**18:05**

Solomon morija-a pichete, tai laga chokora Rehoboam raja hoise. Israel manukhan sob ahise aru taikhe taikhan laga raja mani loise. Tailaga baba Solomon pora taikhan ke kineka bisi tan-tan kam kuribolo dise aru poisa bisi mangise itukhan koise. Itu nimite taikhan Rehoboam ke taikhan ke kam bisi nadibi koise.

---

**18:06**

Hoilebi Rehoboam taikhan ke bisi bia pora ineka koise; "Apunikhan moi laga baba pora bisi tan kam kuribole dise koiase. Hoilebi ami apunikhan ke aru bisi kam koribole dibo aru apunikhan ke bisi dangor dukh dibo."

**Rehoboam pora dimag nathaka laga ki jawab manukhan ke dise?**

Ami apunikhan ke aru bisi kam kuribole dibo aru ami laga baba Solomon pora bisi ami apunikhan ke bisi sajai dibo.

---

**18:07**

Jetia manukhan tai ineka koa hunise, bisi manu taike ghusa hoise. Tai ke charikena dosta jati khan jai-jaise, aru khali duita jati he tai logote thaki jaise. Aru taikhan laga nam Judah laga rajyo matise.

**Rehoboam logote thaki ja-a duita jati jun khan pora dakshin rajyo banaise utu rajyo laga nam ki thakise?**

Judah laga rajyo.

---

**18:08**

Dosta jatikhan Jeroboam ke taikhan laga raja banaise. Itu jati khan paschim phine thaka khan asile aru taikhan nijor ke Israel laga rajyo matise.

**Kiman jati khan Rehoboam laga kotha namanikena paschim rajyo banaise?**

Dosta jati khan milaikena Israel rajyo banaise.

---

**18:09**

Hoilebi Jeroboam Isor laga kotha mananai aru manukhan sob ke bisi pap kuribo dise. Tai duita murti banaise aru manukhan ke itu puja kuribole dise. Taikhan Jerusalem, jintu Judea laga rajyo te asile, ta-te puja kuribole naja hoise.

**Jeroboam pora tai laga manukhan ke Judah te thaka Mondirte jaikena puja nakoribole nimite ki kurise?**

Tai manukhan puja kuribole nimite duita murti banaise.

---

### **18:10**

Judah aru Israel rajyo duita dushman hoi jaise aru ekjon-ekjon ke lorai kurijaise.

---

### **18:11**

Israel laga notun rajyo laga rajakhan sob bisi biya manukhan thakise. Bisi rajakhan ke Israel laga manukhan junkhan raja hobole mon thakise taikhan pora rajakhan ke moriadise.

### **Israel laga kiman raja khan Isor logote biswas kuri thakise?**

Ekjon bi thaka nai.

---

### **18:12**

Taikhan laga raja sob murti ke puja kuri thakise. Taikhan jetia ineka kure, tetia bebichari logote ghumai aru taikhan nijor laga bachakhan ke bi marikena murtikhan ke puja kuri joilaidi thakise.

### **Murtikhan ke puja kura homoite, taikhan ki bisi pap kamkhan bi kuri thakise?**

Bebichari aru bachakhan ke marikena murtikhan ke bolidan kuri thakise.

---

### **18:13**

Judah laga rajakhan sob David laga khandankhan thakise. Taikhan majote kunba rajakhan bhal manu thakise aru taikhan ki thik ase itu niomkhan cholaikena Isor ke puja kurithakise. Hoilebi Judah laga rajakhan bisi jon bia thakise. Taikhan bhal pora raj kura nai aru murti ke puja kuri thakise. Kunba rajakhan taikhan nijor laga bacha ke bi katikena murtikhan ke puja kuri dise. Judah laga manukhan bisi Isor ke birudh kurise aru dusra isorkhan ke puja kurijaise.

**Kun he Judah laga raja khan laga purbans asile?**

Raja David.

**Judah raja kunba khan Isor ke biswas kurise na nai?**

Hoe, kunba biswas kurise, hoilebi taikhan bisi jon toh bisi papi manukhan thakise.

## 19. Bhao-badikhan

### 19:01

Isor hodae Israel jatikhan karne tai laga bhaubadikhan pathai thakise. Bhaubadikhan pora Isor laga kotha hunikena, itu kotha manukhan ke janai di thakise.

### **Bhaubadi khan manukhan ke ki kotha koise, itu kothakhan kun pora taikhan ke koise?**

Taikhanke Isor pora itu kotha khan pathaise.

---

### 19:02

Elijah bi ekjon bhaubadi thakise, jetia Ahab Israel rajyo te raja thakisile. Ahab bisi papi manu thakise. Tai pura manukhan ke misa laga isor Baal ke puja kuribo dibole kosis kurise. Itu nimate Elijah pora raja Ahab ke koise Isor pora manukhan ke sajai dibole. Tai koise: "Israel rajyo te borkhon pani nagiribo aru hawa-laga-pani bi nathakibo, jetia tok ami nakobo!" Itu kotha pora Ahab bisi khong hoikena tai Elijah ke morai dibole faisla kuriloise.

### **Elijah pora raja Ahab ke Isor laga kotha poila pora koikena likhi loa kuntu kotha koise?**

"Israel rajyo te borkhon pani aru hawa-laga-pani nathakibo, jetia tok ami nakobo!"

---

### 19:03

Itu nimate Isor pora Elijah ke ekta jongol te jaikena Ahab pora lukai jabi koise. Elijah ekta jongol te jaise, aru ekta dhara te jaise jun tu Isor pora taikhe jabi koise. Hodae phojir aru sam te, chiriakhan pora Elijah nimate khabole ruti aru mangsokhan anidi thakise. Itu homoete Ahab aru tailaga sipoikhan Elijah ke bisari thakise, hoilebi taikhan taikhe bisaribole paranai.

## **Elijah ekta jongol te lukai thaka homoi te Isor pora kineka tai ke kha lo-a di thakise?**

Isor pora hodae phojir aru sam te ruti aru mangso loikena chiriakhan ke pathai thakise.

---

### **19:04**

Pani nagiria nimite, olop pichete utu dhara bi sukhi jaise. Itu nimite, Elijah usorte thaka dusra desh te jai jaise. Utu desh te bisi dukhia mota-morija-a ekta maiki thakise. Tai laga ekta chokora bi thakise. Taikhan logote khabole nathaka hoijaise, kilekoile khete te ekubi na-ula nimite. Hoilebi, utu maiki pora Elijah ke bisi bhal pora saise, aru Isor pora tai aru tai laga chokora nimite khabole di thakise, aru tailaga dekshi pora kitiabi ata khotom nahoe, aru tailaga borton pora tel khotom nahoekena thakise.

## **Elijah aru ekta dukhia mota-morija-a maiki aru tai laga chokora ke kineka kha lo-a di thakise?**

Isor pora tai laga dekshi te ata khotom nahobole aru bottle pora tel khotom nahobole kuridise.

---

### **19:05**

Tin sal adha pichete, Isor pora Elijah ke koise tae arubi borkhon pani pathabo. Tae Elijah ke Israel laga rajyo te jaikene Ahab logote kotha kobole koise. Itu nimite Elijah Ahab logote jaise. Jetia Ahab taikhe dikhise, tai koise: "Apuni iyate ase, bisi digdar dia manu!" Elijah pora jawab dise: "Apuni ase jun digdar di ase! Apuni Jehovah ke pahorise. Tai he Isor ase hoilebi apuni Baal ke puja kuri ase. Itia apuni Israel rajyo te thaka manukhan sob ke Carmel pahar te anibi!"

## **Ahab pora bisi dangor pap ki kurise itu Elijah pora kineka koise?**

Ahab toh Jehovah ke charidise, jun he Isor Pormeswar ase, aru tai Baal ke puja kurise.

---

### **19:06**

Aru Israel laga sob manukhan Carmel pahar uporte jaise. Junkhan Baal laga kotha manukhan logote punchia ase utu khan bi ahise. Taikhan Baal laga bhaubadikhan asile. Taikhan milaikena 450 asile. Elijah pora manukhan ke koise: "Apunikan laga bhabona kiman deri tok bodli kuri

thakibo? Judi Jehovah Isor ase, taikhe puja kuribi. Hoilebi judi Baal he Isor ase koile, taikhe puja kuribi!"

### **Elijah pora manukhan ke taikhan ki lobole mon ase itu ki basi lobi koise?**

Judi Jehovah Isor ase, tai ke hewa kuribi. Hoilebi judi Baal he Isor ase koile, tai ke puja kuribi.

---

#### **19:07**

Tetia Elijah pora Baal laga bhaubadikhan ke koise: "Ekta bhoisi ke maribi aru katikena mangso loikena puja kura jagate bolidan kuribi, hoilebi itu ke jui nadibi. Ami bi pichete ineka kuribo, aru ami mangso dusra puja kura jagate rakhibo. Tetia judi Isor pora jui pathaise koile, apunikhan tai he Isor ase koikena janibo." Aru Baal laga bhaubadikhan bhoisi ke bolidan kurise hoilebi itu ke jui dianai.

---

#### **19:08**

Tetia Baal laga bhaubadikhan Baal ke prathna kurise; "Amikhan ke hunibi, Baal!" Pura din taikhan jor pora hala korikena prathna kurithakiae aru chaku pora nijor ke bi kati se hoilebi Baal pora eku jawab dianai aru jui pathai dianai.

---

#### **19:09**

Baal laga bhaubadikhan pura din hobole nisina Baal ke prathna kuri thakise. Aru taikhan rukhi jaise. Tetia Elijah pora Isor ke puja kuribole laga jaga dusra te bhoisi laga mangso rakhise. Itu pichete tai manukhan ke barohta dangor daba te pani anikena itu mangso, khuri aru mati upor sob te thik pura bhijai dibi koise.

---

**19:10**

Itu pichete Elijah prathna kurise: "Jehovah, Abraham, Isak aru Jakob laga Isor, aji amikhan ke dikhai dibi apuni he Israel laga Isor ase aru ami apuni laga noukar ase koikena. Ami ke jawab dibi ineka hoilehi itu manukhan sob pora apuni he Isor ase koikena janibo."

---

**19:11**

Achanak akash pora jui giri se. Itu jui pora mangso, khuri, pathorkhan, mati aru itu usorte thakia pani khan sob jolai dise. Jetia manukhan itu dikhise, taikhan laga ghutna te girikena koise: "Jehovah he Isor ase! Jehovah he Isor ase!"

**Kineka pora Isor tai he Pormeswar ase koikena taikhan ke dikhiase?**

Isor pora akash pora jui pathaise aru mangso, khuri, pathorkhan, mati aru itu usorte thaka pani khan sob jolai dise.

**Manukhan itu hokti dikhaidia toh saikena kineka hoise?**

Taikhan mati te giri jaise aru koise; "Jehovah Isor ase! Jehovah Isor ase!"

---

**19:12**

Tetia Elijah koise: "Baal laga bhaubadikhan ekjon kebi polabole nadibi!" Aru manukhan pora Baal laga bhaubadikhan ke dhurikena lojaise aru sob ke morai dise.

**Baal laga bhaubadikhan ke ki hoise?**

Taikhan ke loi jaikena moraidise.

---

**19:13**

Tetia Elijah pora raja Ahab ke koise: "Itia apuni laga ghor te wapas jabi, kilekoile joldi borkhon pani giri bole ase." Bisi joldi akash te kala hoi jaise aru bisi dangor borkhon pani giribole suru

hoise. Jehovah pora pani-nathakia laga homoe par kuribo dise. Itu pora tae he Isor ase koikena dikhaise.

---

### 19:14

Jetia Elijah tae laga kam khan khotom kurise, Isor pora Elisha koikena ekta dusra manu ke tai laga bhaubadi kuribole nimite chani loise. Isor pora Elisha ke cholaikena bisi dangor aru asurit kamkhan kurise. Ekta asurit kam Namaan logote bi kurise. Tai dusman laga sipoi-foj laga senapati thakise, aru taik bisi bia chamara laga bimar thakise. Namaan pora Elisha laga kotha hunise, aru tai Elisha logote jaikena taik bhal kuri dibi koise. Elisha pora Namaan ke Jordan nodi te jaikena sat bar nijorke pani bhitorte ghusabi koise.

### **Elisha pora Namaan ke tai laga bimar bhal hobole nimite ki kuribole koise?**

Jordan nodi te sat bar dub maribi koise.

---

### 19:15

Namaan bisi khong hoise. Tai itu koribole mana nai, kilekoile tai nimite itu bisi dimag nathaka laga kam nisina lagise. Hoilebi pichete tai mon bodli kurise. Tai Jordan nodi te jaikena sat bar nijer ke pani te ghusai se. Jetia tai sat bar pichete pani upor te ulai se, Isor pora tai laga bimar bhal hoijaise.

### **Elisha pora tai ke ki kuribole koise itu hunikena Namaan ki kurise?**

Poila, tai bisi khong kurise aru itu kuribole mananai, kilekoile tai nimite itu bisi dimag nathaka laga kam nisina lagise, hoilebi pichete tai tailaga mon bodli kurise aru ineka kurise, aru tai ekdum bhal hoi jaise.

---

### 19:16

Isor pora arubi dusra bhaubadi bisi Israel manukhan logote pathaise. Taikhan sob pora manukhan ke taikhan murti puja kuri thaka rukhai dibi koise. Aru taikhan ekjon-dusra-jon logote ki bhal ase itu kuribi koise aru morom kuribi koise. Bhaubadikhan manukhan ke pap kam

sob charikena Isor laga kotha manibi koithakise. Judi manukhan pora itu kuranai koile, Isor pora taikhan galti ase koikena taikhan ke sajai dibo.

### **Bhaubadi khan laga eki kotha manukhan nimite ki thakise?**

Taikhan murti puja kuri thaka nakuri jabi koise, aru ki thik ase itu kuribole aru dusrakhan ke morom kuribole; nohoile, Isor pora apunikhan ke sajai dibo.

---

#### **19:17**

Bisi bar, manukhan Isor laga kotha mananai. Taikhan bhaubadikhan ke bisi bia pora cholai se aru kunba ke moraidise. Ek bar taikhan bhaobadi Jeremiah ke sukha ko-a ekta te hali kene moribole rakhi dise. Tai ko-a laga nichete mati thaka bhitor te ghusi jaise. Hoilebi raja tai ke bisi morom hoijaise aru tailaga noukarkhan ke koikena Jeremiah namora age-te taikhe ko-a pora tanikena baharte ulabi koise.

### **Taikhan laga adat hisab te, manukhan bhaubadi khan ke kineka cholai thakise?**

Manukhan bhaubadi khan ke bisi bia pora cholai thakise aru kitiaba tai khan ke moraidi thakise.

### **Manukhan kineka korikena bhaubadi Jeremiah ke bia pora cholaise?**

Manukhan Jeremiah ke ekta sukha ko-a te halidise aru tai ke ta-te moribole charidise.

### **Jeremiah utu ko-a te murise?**

Nohoe. Raja tai ke morom lagise aru tai laga noukar khan ke Jeremiah ke ko-a pora baharte ulabole koise.

---

#### **19:18**

Manukhan taikhan ke bisi ghin korilebi, bhaubadikhan Isor laga kotha taikhan ke bisi koi thakise. Taikhan manukhan ke hosiar kurise judi taikhan laga pap laga maphi manganai koile, Isor taikhan ke khotom kuridibo. Taikhan pora manukhan ke Isor pora Masiha pathabole thaka laga kosom taikhan laga mon-te rakhibi koise.

**Bhaubadi khan manukhan ke Isor pora ekta bisi khas manu pathabo koise. Utu manu kun ase?**

Isor pora pathabole thaka manu toh Masiha ase.

## 20. Khedai Dia Aru Wapas Ahija-a

### 20:01

Israel aru Judah laga rajyo duita bi Isor logote bisi pap kurise. Taikhan Isor logote Sinai pahar te niom banaikena thaka bhangaidise. Aru Isor he bar-bar taikhan logote bhaubadikhan pathaise aru Isor logote wapas ahikena taikhe puja kuribole nimate matise, hoilebi taikhan itu kotha manianai.

### **Bhaubadikhan pora manukhan ke kineka hosiar thakibi koise?**

Taikhan ke pap laga maph mangibi aru Isor ke aradhana kuribi koise.

### **Manukhan pora bhaubadikhan laga kotha hinikene kineka jawab dise?**

Taikhan kotha manibole mana kurise.

---

### 20:02

Itu nimate Isor pora utu duita rajyoke taikhan laga dushman pora khotom kuribole dise. Itu homoete, Assyria bisi dangor aru takot thaka desh hoi jaise. Hoilebi taikhan dusra desh ke bisi digdar kuri thakise. Taikhan ahikena Israel laga rajyoke bhangaikena nuksan kuridise. Aru taikhan Israel laga manukhan ke moraidise aru samankhan sob loijaise aru ta-te jui-lagaidikena pora joliadise aru bisi nuksan kuridise.

### **Kun dushman pora Israel desh ke bhangaidise?**

Assyria laga rajyo.

---

### 20:03

Assyria manukhan pora Israel manu laga jiman sorkari-sahab, bisi dhuni thaka aru junkhan bhal mistiri, sona-chandi aru loha-kam kuri thakise, taikhan sobke dhurikena loijaise. Khali sob pora bisi gorib manukhan ke he Jerusalem te charidise.

---

**20:04**

Tetia Assyria laga manukhan pora bidesi manukhan ke loikena ahise aru taikhan laga city banabole dise. Taikhan Israel manukhan logote shadi kurise. Aru taikhan laga khandankhan Samaritan matise.

**Samaritan manukhan kun khan asile?**

Israel manu laga khandan junkhan Assyria manukhan pora bidesi manukhan ke tai khan laga desh te anise, aru taikhan itu bidesikhan ke sadi kurise, tai khan Samaritan ase.

---

**20:05**

Judah laga rajyo te thakakhan dikhise kineka Isor pora Israel rajyo te thakakhan kun tailaga kotha biswas nakorikena aru kotha namanikena thakise utukhan ke tai kineka sajai dise. Hoilebi taikhan murti ke pujakhan kurithakise, aru Canaan manukhan laga isorkhan ke bi puja korithakise Isor pora taikhan ke hosiar kurilobi koikena tailaga bhaubadikhan ke pathaise, hoilebi taikhan kotha mananai.

**Judah laga rajyo te thaka manukhan Isor laga kotha manise na nai jetia taikhan dikhise Israel laga rajyo te thakakhan ke kineka Isor pora sajai dise?**

Nohoe, taikhan murti ke puja kuri thakise.

---

**20:06**

Assyria pora Israel ke pora luksan kuridia ek sou sal pichete, Isor pora Nebuchadnezzar, jun he Babylon laga raja asile, tai ke Judah logote lorai kuribole pathaise. Babylon bisi takot thaka desh asile. Itu nimate Judah laga raja pora Babylon laga raja ke hodaes sal bisi poisakhan dibole maniloise.

**Judah laga raja kun ke seva kuribo koise?**

Babylon laga Raja Nebuchadnezzar.

---

**20:07**

Hoilebi olop sal pichete Judah laga raja pora Babylon logote lorai korise. Itu nimate Babylon laga manukhan ta-te wapas ahise aru Judah logote lorai kurise. Taikhan Jerusalem ke dhuriloise, aru Mondir bhangaidise aru jiman Mondir laga dhon joma kurikena thakise utukhan sob loijaise.

---

**20:08**

Aru tai ineka kura nimate taikhe sajai dibole, Nebuchadnazzar laga sipoikhan jaikena Judah laga raja laga chokorakhan ke tailaga usorte moraidise aru raja laga suku-bia kuridise. Itu pichete taikhe koidi-ghor te rakhible aru ta-te he moribole nimate Babylon te loi jaise.

**Jetia Judah laga raja pora kotha mananai, Nebuchadnezzar laga sipoikhan taikhe ki kuridise?**

Taikhan raja laga chokorakhan ke tai laga usorte moraidise, tai ke andha kuridise aru tai moribole nimate Babylon te thaka jail te halidise.

---

**20:09**

Nebuchadnazzar aru tai laga sipoikhan pora gao-bhal thakamanukhan sob ke Babylon te loijaise, khali bisi gorinkhan ke he ta-te kheti kamkhan kuribole charidise. Itu homoe jetia Isor laga manukhan ke kosom-laga-desh pora khetaidise, ituke Khetai Dia ineka matise.

**Jetia Isor laga manukhan Kosom laga Desh charibole lagise, itu ke amikhan ki mate?**

Bahiskar.

---

**20:10**

Isor pora tailaga manukhan ke taikhan pap kura nimate sajai dise aru khetai dise, hoilebi Isor taikhan ke aru tai kosom diakhan pahora nai. Tailaga manukhan uporte Isor sai thakise aru tai

laga bhao-badikhan pathaikena taikhan logote kotha koi thakise. Aru tai kosom dise, sattar sal pichete, taikhan arubi wapas kosom-laga-desh te ahibo koise.

### **Isor pora manukhan ke ki kosom dise taikhan videsi juwa homoite?**

Isor pora kosom dise sattar sal pichete taikhan Kosom laga Desh te wapas jabo.

---

#### **20:11**

Sattar-sal par hoa pichete, Persia laga raja Cyrus pora Babylon desh logote lorai korikena jitise. Itu pichete Persia laga samrajya pora bisi sal raj kurise. Israel manukhan ke Jehudi ineka mati jaise. Itu manukhan Babylon te bisi sal pora thakikena ahise. Aru taikhan majote bisi bura hoija manu kunbakhn he Judah ke napahorikena thakise.

### **Kun raja pora Babylonia laga manukhan ke haraidise?**

Persia Rajyo laga Raja Cyrus.

---

#### **20:12**

Persian manukhan bisi takot thakise hoilebi taekhan pora dhurikena aru loikena aha dusra manukhan ke bisi morom kurithakise. Cyrus jitia Persia laga raja hoise, tae ekta adesh dise aru koise Jew manukhan Judah te wapas jabile mon thakakhan jabile paribo koise. Aru taikhan ke Mondir banabole poisakhan bi dise. Itu nimate sattar sal pichete, Jew manu kunbakhn Jerusalem te ahise aru Judah punchise.

### **Raja Cyrus pora Jehudi nimate ki adesh dise?**

Jehudi manukhan Judah te wapas jabile mon thaka khan jabo pare koise.

---

## **20:13**

Taikhan jetia Jerusalem te wapas ahise, taikhan laga Mondir banaise aru pathor laga bera banaise. Persian manukhan tetia tok taikhan laga uporte raj kurithakise, hoilebi itia taikhan wapas desh te jaikena Mondir te pujakhan kuribo paise.

### **Jehudi khan Jerusalem te wapas ja-a pichete ki kurise?**

Taikhan Mondir ke arubi banaise aru city laga bahar te pathor laga bera banaise.

## 21. Isor Masiha Pathabole Kosom Dise

### 21:01

Jetia Isor prithibi banaise, utu homoe pora he tai Masiha prithibi te pathabole bhabona asile. Tai Adam aru Eve ke itu kosom di rakhise. Eve laga khandankhan majote ekta jonom hobo jun he sap laga matha kuchai dibo koise. Saitan he sap nisina sabole hoikena Eve ke thokai dise. Hoilebi Saitan ke Masiha pora haraidibole Isor laga bhabona asile.

### **Masiha ke pathabole Isor poila bar nimite ketia faisla kurise?**

Suru pora he.

### **Masiha pora Saitan ke ki kuribo?**

Masiha pora Saitan ke ekdum haraidibo.

---

### 21:02

Isor pora Abraham ke kosom dise aru tai nimite pritibi manu jatikhan sob asis pabo koise. Isor pora utu kosom Masiha ke pathaikena pura kurise. Masiha he prithibi te thaka manu-laga-dolkhan laga pap pora taikhan ke bachai lobo.

### **Isor pora Abraham ke tai nimite manu laga-dolkhan sob asis dibo ko-a laga kosom kun nimite pura hobo?**

Masiha.

---

### 21:03

Isor pora Moses ke ahibole laga din te tai dusra ekta bhaubadi pathabo koise. Masiha he bhaubadi hobo. Itu nisina, Isor Masiha ke pathabole kosom dise.

**Kineka pora Masiha Moses nisina hobo?**

Moses nisina Masiha bi ekjon bhaubadi hobo.

---

**21:04**

Isor pora David raja ke tailaga khandankhan bhitorte he ekta jonom hobo aru tai he Masiha hobo koise. Aru tai raja hobo aru Isor laga manukhan uporte hodai nimite raj kuribo koise.

**Masiha aru Raja David kineka korikena khandan hobo?**

David laga khandan pora ekjon Masiha hobo.

---

**21:05**

Isor pora bhaubadi Jeremiah ke kotha koise aru tai ekta Notun Niom milabo koise. Utu Notun Niom pora purana niom jintu Isor Israel logote Sinai pahar uporte milaise, utu nisina nohobo koise. Itu Notun Niom Isor tailaga manukhan logote banabo aru taekhan Isorke aru bhal pora janibole dibo koise. Taikhan ekjon-ekjon pora Isorke morom kuribo aru tailaga kotha khan manibo koise. Isor pora tailaga niomkhan taikhan laga mon te likhibo koise. Taikhan Isor laga manu hoijabo aru Isor pora taikhan laga pap sob maph kuridibo. Masiha he taikhan logote itu Notun Niom banabo.

---

**21:06**

Isor laga bhaubadikhan pora koise taikhan laga Masiha ekta bhaubadi, pujari aru raja hobo koise. Bhaubadikhan Isor laga monte thaka kotha sob janithake, aru Isor laga itu khobor khan manukhan ke koithake. Juntu Masiha Isor pora dibo koikena kosom dise itu bhaubadi sob pora tai he bisi bhal hobo koise. Itu Masiha he Isor laga kothakhan bhal pora hunibo, bhal pora bujibo aru tai pora he manukhan ke itu sob bhal pora hikaidibo.

---

**21:07**

Israel laga purohitkhan tailaga manukhan nimate janwarkhan bolidan korikena Isorke puja kurithakise. Aru itu kura motlob toh taikhan laga pap sob jolaidise. Purohitkhan Israel manukhan nimate Isor ke prathna kuridi thakise. Hoilebi Masiha he taikhan sob pora bhal maha purohit hobo aru tai he nijorke marikena Isor logote puja kuridibo. Tai eku pap nathaka ase itu nimate tai nijorke marikena bolidan koriloile, manukhan aru ketia bi taikhan laga pap hatabole janwar marikena bolidan kuribole nalagibo.

**Kineka pora Masiha sob pora bhal dangor pujari hobo?**

Tai manukhan nimate tai nijor ke Isor logote bolidan kuribo.

---

**21:08**

Rajakhan aru sorkari-sahabkhan manukhan raj kura homoete galti kam bisi kurijae. Raja David Israel laga manukhan uporte raj kurise. Masiha juntu David laga khandan pora ahibole ase, tai pura prithibi uporte raj kuribo aru tai hodae nimate raj kuribo. Aru, tai hodai nimate ki thik ase itu niomkhan cholaikena raj koribo aru thik phaisla dibo.

**Kineka pora Masiha bisi bhal raja hobo?**

Tai dunia uporte hodae nimate raj kuribo, aru ki thik ase itu niomkhan cholaikena raj kuribo aru thik phaisla dibo.`

---

**21:09**

Isor laga bhaubadikhan Masiha laga aru bisi kotha koise. Ekta kotha ineka ase, bhaubadi Malachi pora koise Masiha laga age-te, dusra ekta bhaubadi ahibo. Aru utu bhaubadi bisi khas hobo. Itu nisina, bhaubadi Isaiah pora likhise- Masiha ekta sapah maiki junke mota pora ketia bi chuania, itu pora jonom hobo koise. Arubi bhaubadi Micah pora koise Masiha Bethelehem laga taun te jonom kuribo.

**Isaiah pora Masiha laga jonom kineka pora bisi khas hobo koise?**

Masiha ekta sapah maiki junke mota pora kitia bi chuania, itu pora jonom kuribo koise.

---

**21:10**

Bhaubadi Isaiah koise Masiha Galilee phine thakibo. Masiha pora tailaga manu kandi thakakhan sob laga mondukh hatai dibo koise. Koidi ghorthe bandikena aru dhurikena rakhi thaka sob ke charidibo koise. Itu masiha pora kisim kisim bimar thaka manu ke changai kuridibo aru kunkhan laga kan pora iku nahone, kunkhan laga suku pora iku nadikhe, aru kunkhan laga mukh pora kotha kobole napare, aru kunkhan berabole napare taikhan sob ke Masiha pora bhal kuridibo koise.

---

**21:11**

Bhaubadi Isaiah pora itu bi koise manukhan pora Masiha ke bisi ghin kuribo, aru tai koa kotha khan namanibo aru taikhe bi ketiabi khusi napabo. Dusra bhaubadikhan koise Masiha laga ekta sathi he tailaga dusman hoijabo. Bhaubadi Zacharias pora koise manukhan taikhe ineka kuribole taikhe tis-ta chandi laga poisa dibo. Arubi dusra bhaubadikhan koise kunba manukhan Masiha ke moraidibo aru tailaga kapor nimite baji khelibho.

---

**21:12**

Bhaubadi khan pora Masiha kineka moribo itu bi koidise. Isaiah pora koise manukhan tailaga uporte thuk phelabo, taikhe sorom khilabo aru taikhe bisi maribo. Taikhan Masiha laga chati-kinarte hatyar ghusaidibo aru tai iku galti nathakilebi bisi dangor dukh paikena moribo.

**Bhaubadi khan kotha te, Masiha kineka moribo?**

Masiha ke bisi bia pora cholabo aru tai laga chati kinar te hatyar ghusaidibo, aru tai bisi dangor dukh korikena moribo.

---

**21:13**

Taikhan etubi koise Masiha ketia bi pap nakoribo. Taikhe eku pap nathakibo. Hoilebi manukhan laga pap nimite, Isor pora taikhe sajai dibo aru tai moribo. Tai morijaile he Isor aru manukhan majote shanti hobo. Itu nimite Masiha moribole lagise.

### **Kile Masiha ke kuchadibole Isor laga iccha hoise?**

Kilekoile Masiha, ekubi galti nathaka, manukhan laga pap nimate sajai hobo aru Isor aru manukhan majote shanti anibo.

---

#### **21:14**

Bhaubadikhan aru koise Isor pora Masiha morija-a pichete arubi taike jinda kuridibo koise. Itu sob Isor pora Notun Niom nimate kurise, itu hoile he manukhan junkhan taike pap kurise taikhan sob ke bachai lobe nimate kurise.

### **Masiha morija-a aru tai arubi jindi hoi ja-a pora Isor ki pabo?**

Tai papi manukhan ke bachailobo aru Notun Kotha taikhan logote milailobo.

---

#### **21:15**

Itu sob kothakhan Isor pora tailaga bhaubadi khan ke koidise, hoilebi taikhan jinda thaka homoete, Masiha ahi-a-nai. Taikhan sob morikena charso sal par hoija pichete he Isor pora Masiha ke prithibi te pathaise.

### **Masiha ahibo ko-a laga kotha aru tai itu prithibi te aha-a majote kiman homoe jaise?**

## 22. John Laga Jonom

### 22:01

Bisi sal ago-te, Isor pora tailaga bhaubadikhan ke kotha koithakise aru taikhan pora manukhan ke Isor laga kotha kobole dise. Charso-sal pichete bi Isor taikhan ke kotha nakoa hoi jaise. Tetia Isor pora Zacharias kun pujari thakise, tai ke ekta sorgoduth pathaise. Zacharias aru tailaga maiki Elizabeth Isor ke bisi adar korikena thakise. Tai duijon bisi bura-buri hoijaise aru Elizabeth bacha jonom kuribole paranai.

#### **Isor pora tailaga manukhan ke kotha koa kiman sal hoise?**

Charso sal.

#### **Zechariah laga maiki Elizabeth ke ki digdar thakise?**

Tai bacha pabole naparikena thakise.

---

### 22:02

Zacharias ke sorgoduth pora koise; 'Apuni laga maiki ekta chokora ke jonom dibo. Apuni tailaga nam John rakhibo. Tai jonom hoa logote tai logote Pobitro-Aatma thakibo, aru Isor nimite manukhane Masiha ahibole thaka nimite taiar kuribo!' Zacharias koise; 'Ami duijon toh bacha jonom kuribole bisi bura aru buri hoise! Itu hosa ase koikena ami kineka bujibo?'

#### **Sorgoduth pora Zechariah ke tai laga chokora laga nam ki rakhibi koise?**

Tai laga nam John matibi koise.

#### **Sorgoduth pora John tai laga jivan te ki kuribo koise?**

John pora Masiha nimite manukhan ke taiar kuribo koise.

#### **Kile Zechariah biswas kura nai Elizabeth ekta chokora pabo koikena?**

Tai khan laga umar bisi hoi ja-a pora.

---

**22:03**

Tetia duth pora jawab dise; "Amike Isor pora itu khusi khobor koidibole pathaise. Hoilebi apuni ami laga kotha ke biswas kuranai, itu nimite, bacha jonon noha-a tok apuni kotha kobole naparibo." Itu hoa logote, Zacharias kotha kobole napara hoise. Aru sorgoduth ta-te pora jaijaise. Pichete Zacharias tai laga ghorthe wapasa jaise aru tai laga maiki bacha bukhise.

**Sorgoduth pora Zechariah biswas nakora nimite tai ke kineka sajai dise?**

Zechariah kotha kobole napara hoise jetia tok John laga jonon hoa nai.

---

**22:04**

Jetia Elizabeth laga pet-te bacha bukhikena choe mahina hoiasile, tetia sorgoduth juntu Zacharias logote ahise, achanak pora Elizabeth laga ghor manu, Mary logote bi ahise. Utu chukuri bisi sapha asile aru Joseph logote shadi kuribole kotha milaikena asile. Taikhe sorgoduth pora koise; "Apuni laga pet-te bacha bukhibo aru apuni ekta chokora ke jonon dibo aru tai laga nam Jesu rakhibo. Tai Sob-Pora-Uncha-Pormeswar-Isor laga bacha hobo aru tai hodaehodaehoda nimite raja hoikena thakibo."

**Elizabeth kiman deri peth te bacha bukhikena asile jetia sorgoduth tai logote ahise?**

Choi mohina.

**Sorgoduth pora Mary ke tai logote ki hobo koise?**

Tai bacha bukhibo aru ekta chokora ke jonon dibo.

**Sorgoduth pora Jisu ki hobole ase koise?**

Sob pora ucha te thaka Isor laga bacha.

---

**22:05**

Mary jawab dise; "Itu kineka pora hobole paribo, kilekoile amike ekta motabi chuanae?" Tetia duth pora taikhe samjaikena koise; "Apuni logote Pobitro Aatma ahibo aru Isor laga hokti apuni

logote thakibo. Itu nimate apuni jonom dia bacha Pormeswar laga Chokora hobo.” Tetia Mary duth laga kotha hunikena biswas kurise.

### **Kile Jisu laga jonom asurit hobo?**

Mary sapha chukuri asile.

### **Jisu kun laga chokora ase?**

Jisu Isor laga Chokora ase.

---

## **22:06**

Itu hoa laga olop din pichete, Mary tai laga ghor manu Elizabeth ke lok pabole jaise. Jetia Mary Elizabeth ke salam janaise, tetia Elizabeth laga pet bhitorte thaka bacha hilise. Isor pora ki kam kuribole ase itu nimate bisi khusi paise. Mary Elizabeth logote tin mahina tok thakise aru itu pichete tailaga ghor te wapas jaise.

### **Kunke Mary lok kuribole jaise jetia sorgoduth tai ke charkena jai jaise?**

Tai Elizabeth ke lok kuribole jaise.

---

## **22:07**

Itu pichete Elizabeth ekjon chokora ke jonom dise. Zacharias aru Elizabeth pora sorgoduth koa nisina bacha laga nam John rakhise. Tetia Isor pora Zacharias ke kotha kobole paribole dise. Zacharias koise; “Isor laga nam ucha kuri ase, kilekoile Isor tailaga manukhan ke kitiabi napahore. Ami laga chokora, apuni he, Jehovah Sob Pora Uncha Isor laga bhao-badi hobo. Aru sob manukhan ke taikhan laga pap pora maph pabole laga rasta-te loijabole ase!”

### **Zechariah pora John laga ki koise?**

John Sob Pora Uncha Isor laga bhaubadi hobo aru manukhan ke kineka pap pora maph pabo, itu koidibo.

## 23. Jisu Laga Jonom

### 23:01

Mary toh Joseph logote shadi kuribole kotha milai kena asile, Joseph toh dharmik manu thakise. Jetia Mary bacha bukhi ase koikena khobor janise, itu tailaga bacha nohoi koikena bujise. Hoilebi tai Mary ke sorom dibole mon thaka nai, itu nimate tai Mary ke chup-chap pora shadi nakoribole bhabona kurise. Hoilebi itu homoete sorgoduth ahikena tai laga sapna te tai ke kotha kurise.

#### Joseph kineka manu asile?

Tai ekjon dharmik manu asile.

#### Mary pet-te bacha bukhi ja-a nimate Joseph ki kuribole bhabona kurise?

Chup-chap pora tai logote pora alag kurijabole bhanbona kurise.

---

### 23:02

Utu sorgo duth pora tai ke koise; "Joseph, tumi Mary ke shadi kuribole bhoi nakoribi. Tai laga pet-te bacha thaka toh Pobitro Aatma pora ase. Tai ekta chokora ke jonom dibo. Tai laga nam Jesu matibo (itu motlob toh 'Jehovah Bachai-ase') kilekoile tai pora manukhan ke taikhan laga pap pora bachabo.

#### Ki nimate Joseph tai laga mon bodli kurise aru tai Mary ke shadi kurise?

Ekta sorgoduth ahikena tai ke sapna te kotha kurise aru koise: "Mary ke apuni laga maiki banabole bhoi nakoribi."

#### "Jisu" nam laga motlob ki ase?

It motlob "Jehovah bachai."

---

**23:03**

Aru Joseph Mary ke shadi kurise aru tai laga ghor te loijaise, hoilebi bacha jonon nahoa tok, tai Mary logote ghuma nai.

---

**23:04**

Jetia bacha jonon dibole homoe punchi thakise, Mary aru Joseph Bethlehem taun te jaise. Utu homoete Rome desh te kiman manukhan ase janibole nimite sob manukhan ke nijor-nijor laga taun te jaikena ginti kuribole koise. Sob manukhan ke nijor purbans khan thaka jagate jai kene ginti kuribole koise. David Bethlehem taun te jonon kurise, aru Mary aru Joseph bi David laga khandan pora ahise.

**Kile Joseph aru Mary Bethlehem te lamba safar kurise?**

Kilekoile utu homoete Rome desh te kiman manukhan ase janibole nimite sob manukhan ke taikhan laga purbans khan thaka taun te jaikena ginti kuribole koise.

---

**23:05**

Mary aru Joseph Bethlehem te jaise, hoilebi ta-te taikhan bohiole jaga thaka nai, khali guru-ghora laga ghor thakise. Mary ta-te tai laga chokora ke jonon dise. Tai pora tai laga bacha ke guru-ghora khabole laga jagate rakhise, kilekoile taikhan logote bisena thaka na. Aru bacha laga nam Jisu dise.

**Jisu kineka jagate jonon hoise?**

Tai guru-gahurikhan laga ghor te jonon hoise.

---

**23:06**

Itu rati, kunba bhore-saguli sa-a manukhan rati laga utu homoite naghumaikena asile. Achanak pora ekta sorgoduth ujala thaka taikhan laga usorte ahise aru taikhan bisi bhoi lagise. Utu duth

takhan ke koise; "Bhoe nakoribi! Ami apunikhan nimite ekta khushi khobor anise. Apunikhan nimite Masiha Bethlehem te jonom hoise!"

### **Sorgoduth khan pora bhera palok khan ke ki kotha koise?**

"Bhoe nakoribi, kilekoile ami apunikhan nimite ekta khushi khobor anise. Apunikhan nimite Masiha Bethlehem te jonom hoise!"

---

#### **23:07**

"Jaikena bacha ke bisari bi, apunikhan utu bacha ke kapor laga tukrakhan pora bandikena, guru-ghora kha-loa kurithaka jagate pabo." Achanak pora bisi duthkhan taikhan laga uporte bhorta hoise aru Isor laga nam ke utcha korikena ineka gana kurise; "Sorgo laga ucha porabi Pormeswar laga nam ucha ase, aru prithibi te thakakhan ke tailaga shanti janaidi ase!"

---

#### **23:08**

Tetia duthkhan wapas jaijaise, aru bhera-saguli sa-a manukhan bi taikhan laga bhera-saguli ke chari kena, utu bacha ke bisaribole jaise. Aru taikhan joldi utu jagate punchise aru duthkhan pora koa nisina, Jisu ke guru-ghora khabole laga jagate ghumaikena paise. Taikhan bisi khushi hoise aru wapas taikhan laga bhera-saguli thaka jagate jaise. Aru taikhan ki hunise aru dikhise itu nimite Isor laga nam ke ucha kurise.

### **Taikhan kineka janibo itu bacha he Jisu ase koikene?**

Taikhan utu bacha ke kapor laga tukrakhan pora bandikena, khair te pabo.

### **Bhera palok khan bacha ke dikha pichete ki kurise?**

Tai khan wapan kheti te jaise, taikhan ki hunise aru dikhise itu nimite Isor laga nam ucha kurikena.

---

#### **23:09**

Itu homoete, kunba manukhan purab phine thaka desh laga asile. Taikhan akash laga tara ke saikena Isor laga kotha kobole pare manu asile aru taikhan laga dimag bisi bhal asile. Taikhan

akash te bisi alag ekta tara dikhise. Tetia taikhan itu motlob Jehudi laga raja jonom hoise koikene bujjaise. Itu nimate taikhan bacha ke sabole ahise. Bisi din safar kurikena taikhan Bethlehem te punchise aru kun jagate Jisu aru tailaga baba-ama asile ta-te taikhan bisari kena ahise.

**Pichete, gyani manu purab phine thaka khan kineka kurikena Jehudi laga raja jonom hoise koikena bujjaise?**

Tai khan edkum alag tara ekta akash te dikhise.

---

**23:10**

Jetia taikhan Mary laga hath te Jisu ke dikhise, taikhan laga matha niche kurise aru tai ke aradhana kurise. Aru taikhan Jisu ke kimti saman ani dise. Itu pichete taikhan nijor laga ghorte wapas jai jaise.

**Gyan manu khan pora Jisu ke dikha homoite taikhan ki kurise?**

Taikhan laga matha niche kurise aru tai ke aradhana kurise, aru taikhan Jisu ke kimti saman dise.

## 24. John Jisu ke Baptisma Dise

### 24:01

John, jun Zacharias aru Elizabeth laga chokora asile, dangor hoikena bhaubadi hoise. Tai jongol te thakise, tai mou-pani aru phoreng-kira khaihake, aru tai laga kaporkhan ut-janwar laga chamara pindi thakise.

### John dangor hoa pichete tai kot te thakise?

Tai jongol te thakise.

---

### 24:02

Manukhan bisi jongol te tailaga kotha huni bole ahi thake. Taikhan ke tai ineka koise; "pap kamkhan nakoribi, Isor laga rajyo ekdom usorte ase!"

### John ki kotha manukhan ke prosar kurise?

"Mon ghurailobi, kilemane Isor laga Rajyo usor hoise!"

---

### 24:03

Jetia manukhan John laga kotha hunise, taikhan pap-pora-maph mangise aru John taikhanke baptisma kuridithake. Dhorom laga cholautakhan bi John ki kuriase sabole ahise hoilebi taikhan laga mon bodli kuranai aru pap nimite maphi manga nai.

### Jun manukhan tai laga kotha hunikena mon bodli kurise, taikhan ke John ki kurise?

Taikhan ke baptisma dise.

---

**24:04**

John taikhan ke koise: "Sap laga bachakhan, pap pora maph mangibi aru niomkhan bodli kuribi. Isor pora juntu ghas bhal pora guti nadhuribo, utu ghas ke katikena jui te phelaikena jolia dibo." Bhaubadikhan pora ki kotha koisele utu John pora kurise: "Ami laga rasta banabole nimate ami laga khobor janaidia manu ke ami pathabole ase."

**Kun manukhan ke John bisi zeher thaka sapkhan nisina ase koise?**

Itu kotha dhorom laga gurukhan junkhan mon-bodli kuribole mana kure tai khan nimate koise.

---

**24:05**

Dhorom laga gurukhan pora John ke tai he Masiha ase naki hutise. John koise: "Ami Masiha nohoi. Ami laga piche ekjon ahibole ase. Tai ami pora bisi dangor ase aru ami tailaga laga juta laga rosi kholibole bi laik nohoe."

**John ki jawab dise jetia Jehudi manu khan tai he Masiha ase naki koikena hutise?**

Tai Masiha nohoe koise.

---

**24:06**

Utu din pichete, Jisu John ke bisari ahise aru tai ke baptisma kuribole koise. Jetia John toh Jisu ahi thaka dikhise, tai koise: "Sabi! Utu he Isor laga Bhera-Bacha ase, jun itu prithibi laga papkhan hatai dibo!"

**Jetia Jisu baptisma lobole John usorte ahi thaka dikhise, tai Jisu ke ki matise?**

Tai koise: "Isor laga bhera jun he dunia laga pap loi jabo."

---

**24:07**

John pora Jisu ke koise: "Ami apuni ke baptisma dibole liak nohoe. Ulta apuni he ami ke baptisma dibole lage." Hoilebi Jisu koise, "Apuni ami ke baptisma dibi, kilekoile ineka he thik ase." Itu nimate John Jisuke baptisma dise, Jesu iku pap nathakilebi.

**Kile Jisu ke John logot pora baptisma naloa agete tai laga pap pora mon ghurabo laga nai?**

Kilemane Jisu ketiabi eku pap kuranai.

**Kile Jisu koise John he taike baptisma dibo lage?**

John pora Jisuke baptisma dise kilekoile ineka kura he thik asile.

---

**24:08**

Jisu jetia baptisma loikena pani pora ulaise, Isor laga Atma ekta kopu-chiria nisina hoikena ahise aru tai laga upote rukhi jaise. Itu logote, Isor sorgo pora kotha koise. Tai ineka koise: "Tumi ami laga chokora ase. Moi tumike morom kure aru ami tumi ke bisi khusi ase."

**Jisu baptisma kuri loa pichete kun tai laga uporte ahise?**

Isor laga Aathma ekta kopou nisina hoikena ahise.

**Isor pora Jisu ke tai baptisma luwa pichete ki koise?**

""Tumi ami laga chokora ase junke ami morom kure aru ami tumi ke bisi khusi ase.""

---

**24:09**

Isor John ke koise: "Pobitro Aatma tai laga uporte ahibo jun apuni baptisma dibo. Utu manu Isor laga Chokora ase." Isor ekta ase. Hoilebi jitia John Jesuke baptisma dise, tai Isor Pormeswar jun Baba ase, Isor Pormeswar jun Chokora Jisu ase, aru Pobitro Aatma ase taikhan laga awaz hunise.

**Isor pora kun laga uporte tai laga Pobitro Aatma ahikene bohobo koise?**

Tai Isor laga Chokora uporte bohobo.

## 25. Saitan pora Jisu ke Porikha Kurise

### 25:01

Jisu laga baptisma hoa logote, Pobitro Aatma tai ke jongol te loijaise. Aru chalis din aru rati tok Jisu ta-te thakise. Utu homoite Jisu ekubi nakhaikena thakise, aru Saitan tu Jisu ke porikha kuribole ahise.

#### **Jisu baptism luwa pichete kot-te jaise?**

Jisu jongol te jaise.

#### **Kun pora tai ke jongol te loijaise?**

Pobitro Aatma pora tai ke loi jaise.

#### **Jisu jongol te ki kurise?**

Tai chalis din aru rati eku upwash kurikena prathna kuri thakise.

---

### 25:02

Poila, Jisu ke Saitan pora koise, "Jodi apuni Isor laga Chokora ase koile apuni khabole itu pathorkhanke ruti banabi!"

#### **Saitian pora Jisu ke pathorkhan loikena ki kuribi koikena porikha kurise?**

Jisu khabo paribole tai utu pathorkhan ke ruti banabi koise.

---

### 25:03

Hoilebi Jisu Saitan ke koise: "Isor laga kotha te ineka likhikena ase, 'Manukhan jinda thakibole khali ruti he khaikena nohoe, hoilebi Isor taikhan ke ki kotha kojase, utu sob taikhan manikena thakibole lage!'"

## **Jisu pora tai ke amikhan ruti nisina aru bisi dorkar thaka ki ase koise?**

Amikhan Isor ki koi itu kothakhan dorkar ase.

---

### **25:04**

Tetia Saitan Jisuke Mondir laga sobse ucha jagate loijaise. Tai Jisuke koise: "Jodi apuni Isor laga Chokora ase koile, iyate pora nijeke nichete girabi, kilekoile Isor laga kotha ineka likhikene ase: 'Isor tai laga duthkhanke pathaikene apunike dhurilobo aru apunilaga theng pathor pora jokhom nahobo.'"

## **Saitan pora Jisu ke arubi ki laga porikha kurise?**

Tai Jisuke Temple pora nichete nijor ke girabi koise.

## **Kun pora Jisu ke bachabo ineka Saitan koise?**

Isor pora sorgo duthkhanke hokom dikena Jisu ke bachabole dibo.

---

### **25:05**

Hoilebi Saitan pora koa-a kotha Jisu ektabi kuranai. Aru Jisu tai ke koise: "Isor sob manukhan ke koi ase: "Apuni laga Isorke porikha nakuribi!"

## **Saitan ke Jisu ki jawab dise?**

Isor laga kotha te likhi kena ase apuni laga Isor ke porikha nakoribi.

---

### **25:06**

Tetia Saitan pora Jisuke prithibi laga rajyo sob dikhaise. Itu rajyokhan sob kiman takot ase aru kiman dhuni ase itu sob dikhaise. Tai Jisu ke koise; "Ami apuni ke itukhan sob dibo, hoilebi apuni ami laga age-te jhukikena amike puja kuribi."

### **Jisu ke tisra porikha te Saitan pora tai ke ki dibo koise?**

Saitan pora tai ke dunia te thaka sob rajyokhan laga mahima dibo koise.

### **Itu rajyokhanpabole nimate Saitan pora Jisukr ki kuribi koise?**

Jisu ke jhukikena Saitan ke puja kuribi koise.

---

#### **25:07**

Jisu jawab dise: "Ami usor pora jaijabi Saitan! Isor laga kothate likhikene ase, 'Isor ke he puja koribi aru khali tai ke he adar dibi.'"

### **Saitan ke aradhana kuribole Jisu mani se?**

Nohoe, tae khali Isor ke he aradhana aru tai ke he seva kuribo.

---

#### **25:08**

Saitan pora Jisuke porikha korise hoilebi Jisu ta-te giri janae, aru Saitan harikena jai jaise. Itu pichete sworgoduthkhan ahikena Jisu ke modot ku rise.

### **Saitan tu Jisu ke pap kuribo dibole parise?**

Nahoe.

### **Saitan pora Jisu ke charikena ja-a pichete ki hoise?**

Sorgoduth khan ahikena Jisu ke sa-lo-a kurise.

## 26. Jisu Isor Laga Kam Suru Kurise

### 26:01

Saitan pora Jisu ke porikha kura pichete, tai Galilee te wapas jaise. Jisu itu jagate thakisile. Pobitro Atma tai ke bisi takot di thakise aru Jisu sob jagate beraikene manukhan ke Isor kotha hikai thakise. Sob manu tai laga bhal kotha he koise.

### Saitan laga porikha jiti ja-a pichete Jisu kot-te jaise?

Jisu Galilee te jaise jun jagate tai poila pora thakisile.

---

### 26:02

Jisu Nazareth laga taun te jaise. Tai bacha thakia homeote itu bosti te thakise. Sabbath laga din te, tai puja kura laga jagate jaise. Ta-te laga cholautakhan tai ke bhaubadi Isaiah pora likha kotha laga kakoj dise. Taikhan Jisu ke itu pora puribole dibole mon thakise. Itu nimate Jisu utu kakoj khulise aru ta-te pora ekta bhag purise.

### Utu city laga nam ki asile juntu te Jisu bacha thaka homoi te ta-te thakisile?

Nazareth.

### Sabbath laga dinte Jisu kot-te jaise?

Tai puja kura laga jagate jaise.

### Utu puja kura jagate kile manukhan Jisu laga hath te Isaiah laga kakoj dise?

Tai khan Jisu ke utu pora puribo dibole mon asile.

---

### 26:03

Jisu purise: "Isor pora tai laga Aatma amike dise, jun nimate ami gorib manukhan ke susamachar prochar kuribo. Bandikena rakha manukhan ke charidibole nimate, andha manukhan sabo

paribole aru dhurikena thaka khan ke charidibole tai amike pathaise. Aji, itu laga homoe ase jitia Isor amikhan ke tai laga morom dibo aru modot koribo.”

---

## 26:04

Tetia Jisu bohise. Taikhan sob manukhan tai phine sai asile. Jisu pora Isor laga kotha likhikena thaka pura hunikena itu toh Masiha laga ase koikena tai khan bujise. Jisu koise: “Itia ami apunikhan logote ki purise, itu itia hoi ase.” Sob manukhan asurit hoise. Taikhan ekjon dusra jonke hutise: “Itu Joseph laga chokora ase nohoi?”

### **Jisu pora pura Isor kotha te likhikena thaka tu kun manu laga kotha asile?**

Masiha.

### **Isor laga kotha te likhikena thaka puri kena Jisu ki koise?**

Tai koise itu kotha tu titia hoi ase.

### **Jisu laga bostimanukhan tai laga kotha hunikena kineka hoise?**

Tai khan asurit hoise aru hutise, “Itu tu Joseph laga chokora nohoe?”

---

## 26:05

Tetia Jisu pora koise; “Itu hosa ase, ekta bhaubadi ke tai nijor taun laga manukhan kitiabi bhal nalagibo. Bhaubadi Elijah laga somoi te, Israel desh te mota morijua maikikhan bisi thakise. Aru tin-sal nimate borkhon pani girianae, Israel te thaka mota morijua maiki ekta ke modot koribole Isor tai ke pathanae. Ulta, tai Elijahke dusra alag desh te mota morikene thaka ekta maiki ke modot kuribole pathaise.

### **Kineka nisina kotha koikene Jisu pora Isor laga bahubadikhan dusra desh laga manukhan ke modot dia laga koise?**

Elijah laga somoite borkhon pani nahoikena thakise, Isor pora mota morijua maiki ekta ke modot kurise aru Naaman, jun Israel laga dushman laga senapati asile tai ke changai kuri dise.

---

**26:06**

Jisu aru koi thakise: "Aru bhaubadi Elisha laga homoete, Israel te bisi manukhan ke chamara bemar asile. Hoilebi Elisha taikhan kunkebi bhal kuranai. Tai khali Namaan ke bhal kurise, jun Israel laga dusman laga senapati asile. Ta-te kunkhan tai laga kotha huni thakise Jehudikhan asile aru tai itu kotha koa-a pichete bisi manu tai ke bisi khong kurise.

**Kineka nisina kotha koikena Jisu pora Isor laga bahubadikhan dusra desh laga manukhan ke modot dia laga koise?**

Elijah laga somoite borkhon pani nahoikena thakise, Isor pora mota morijua maiki ekta ke modot kurise aru Naaman, jun Israel laga dushman laga senapati asile tai ke changai kuri dise.

**Jetia Jisu itu kahanikhan koise, manukhan kineka hoise?**

Tai khan bisi khong kurise aru Jisuke murabole kosis kurise.

---

**26:07**

Nazareth laga manukhan Jisu ke dhorise aru mandir laga bahar te anise. Tai khan Jisu ke pahar uporte loijaise aru ta-te pora tai ke phelaikena murabole kurise. Hoilebi Jisu manukhan laga majotpora beraikena Nazareth taun charikena jai jaise.

**Jetia Jisu itu kahanikhan koise, manukhan kineka hoise?**

Tai khan bisi khong kurise aru Jisuke murabole kosis kurise.

**Kineka kurikena Jisu tu manu joma kurikena thaka majot pora ulai jabile parise?**

Jisu tu manu joma kurikena thaka majot pora berai kena jaise aru utu taun charise.

---

**26:08**

Tate pora Jisu Galilee laga jaga sob jagate beraise, aru manukhan bisi tai logote ahi thakise. Tai logote bimar manu aru gao-te napunchakhan bisi loikene ahise. Kunba andha, kunba berabole napara, kunba hunibole napara aru kunba kotha kobole napara sob ke anise, aru Jisu tai khan sob ke changai kurise.

**Galilee te manu joma kurikena thaka khan Jisu logote ahise na nai?**

Tai khan bimar aru gao-te napunchakhan manukhan changai pabole Jisu logote anise.

---

**26:09**

Aru, bisi manukhan junkhan ke Saitan laga bia-atma bhitorte ghusikene asile, utukhan loikene anise. Jisu bia-atmakhan ke manu laga gao pora baharte ulaijabi koikene hokom dise aru tai khan itu hunikene ulaijaise. Bia-atma khan hala kurikena Jisu ke ineka koise: "Apuni Isor laga Chokora Ase!" Utu jagate thaka sob manukhan aschurit hoise aru Isor laga nam ucha korise.

**Jetia Jisu pora bia atma junkhan manu laga bhitorte ase tai khan ke ulaijable hokom dise, tai khan Jisu kun ase koise?**

Tai khan koise Jisu Isor laga Chokora ase.

---

**26:10**

Aru Jisu barota manukhan ke basi se aru taikhan ke tai laga apostles matise. Tai khan Jisu logote sob jagate safar korise aru tai logote pora bisi hikise.

**Kiman manu ke Jisu tai laga chela banabole basi se?**

Tai baroh apostles ke basi se.

## 27. Ekta Bhal Samaria Manu Laga Kahani

### 27:01

Ek-din, Isor-laga-niom-hika manu ekjon Jisu logote ahise. Tai manukhan ke Jisu pora misa-mesi kotha bisi hikai ase buli kobole ahise. Itu nimate tai koise: "Shikai diya manu, ami ki korile ananto jibon pabo?" Jisu tai ke koise: "Isor laga niom te ki likehikena ase?"

### Jehudi laga Niom te hikhit khan pora Jisu ke ki hudise?

"Hikhak, ami khotom nahobole laga jibon pabo nimate ki kuribo lage?"

### Jisu pora Jehudi laga Niom hika khan ki kotha hutise ke?

Tai hutise: "Isor laga niom te ki likhikena ase?"

---

### 27:02

Itu manu pora koise: "Ineka likhikena ase; "Apuni laga Isor ke pura mon, atma, takot aru dimag pora morom koribi koise. Aru apuni nijor ke kineka morom kure itu nisina apuni laga ghor usorte thakakhan ke bi morom kuribi." Jisu koise: "Apuni thik koi ase! Itukhan kuribi aru apuni ananto jibon pabo."

### Isor laga niomte amikhan kun ke morom kuribo lage likhise?

Probhu Isor aru ami khan ghor usorte thaka khanke.

---

### 27:03

Hoilebi tai ki kuri ase itu he thik ase dikhabole mon asile. Itu nimate tai Jisuke hutise: "Ineka hoile, kun he ami laga ghor usorte thaka manu ase?"

## **Jehudi niomkhan jana manu tu kile Jisu ke tai laga ghor usor manu kun ase koikene hutise?**

Tai dharmik ase dikhabole hutise.

---

### **27:04**

Jisu pora tai ke bujaidibole ekta manu laga kahani koise. "Ekta Jehudi manu Jerusalem pora Jericho rasta te safar kuri thakisile."

---

### **27:05**

"Hoilebi kunba dokait khan taike dikhise aru tai ke hamla kurise. Tai khan pora tai laga saman sob loi-loise aru tai ke mari thakise jetia tok tai mura nisina hoa nai. Aru tai khan jai jaise."

## **Jisu laga kahani te, Jehudi manu jun safar kurithakise tai ke ki hoise?**

Tai ke dokaitkhan pora hamla kurise, jun khan tai laga saman sob loi-loise aru tai ke mari thakise jetia tok tai mura nisina hoa nai.

---

### **27:06**

Olop pichete, ekta Jehudi solauta utu raste te ahise. Tai utu manu ke rasta te ghumaikena thaka dikhise. Jetia tai utu manu ke dikhise, tai rasta laga dusra phine par kurikena jaikena jai jaise. Tai utu manu ke ekdum nadikha nisina jai jaise."

## **Kun he poila itu jokhom hua manu ke dikhise?**

Ekjon Jehudi cholauta.

## **Jetia tai jokhom hoa manuke dikhise, cholauta ki kurise?**

Tai utu manuke nadikha nisina rasta laga dusra phine par kurikena jai jaise.

---

**27:07**

“Ineka aru bisi deri naho-a agete, ekta Levi manu utu rasta te ahise. (Levi manukhan Jehudi jatikhan asile aru tai khan Mondir te solauta khan ke modot kore). Utu Levi manubi rasta laga dusra phine jaise. Aru tai bi utu manuke nadikha nisina jaijaise.”

**Kun dusra manu pora itu jokhom hoa manu ke dikhikena par kuri jaise?**

Ekjon Levi manu.

**Jetia Levi manu pora jokhom hoa manuke dikhise, tai ki kurise?**

Tai utu manuke nadikha nisina rasta laga dusra phine par kurikena jai jaise.

---

**27:08**

“Itu pichete, utu rasta te Samaria laga manu ekta ahise. (Samaria manukhan aru Jehudi manukhan ekjon-dusra-jon ke ghin kore). Samaria manu pora utu manu ke rasta te dikhise. Tai bujjaise utu manu Jehudi ase koikena, hoilebi tai utu manuke bisi morom lagise. Itu nimate tai jaikene utu manu laga jhokhom te dawai kurise, aru norom kapor pora bandidise.”

**Kun tisra manu asile jun itu jokhom hoa manu ke dikhise?**

Ekjon Samaria manu.

**Jehudi aru Samaria manukhan laga mil-milab keneka thakise?**

Tai khan ekjon dusra jon ke ghin kurithakise.

---

**27:09**

“Titia Samaria manu pora utu manu ke tai nijor laga gadha uporte bohaise. Aru rasta laga usorte ekta aram kura ghor te loi jaise. Aru ta-te tai bhal pora utu manuke sa-a-loa kuri thakise.”

### **Samaria manu pora jhokhom hoa manuke kineka modot kurise?**

Tai pora utu manu laga jhokhom te norom kapor pora bandidise aru tai ke rasta usor laga ekta aram kora ghor te lojaise aru tai ke sa-loa kurise.

---

#### **27:10**

“Aru dusra din te, Samaria manu tai laga safar te jai jabole hoise. Tai aram kura ghor sai thaka manuke poisa dise. Tai utu manuke koise: “Itu manu ke bhal pora sabi. Jodi apuni itu pora arubi bisi poisa kharcha korise koile, ami wapas ahikena apuni khorcha kura khan sob ghurai dobo.”

### **Samaria manu pora jhokhom hoa manuke kineka modot kurise?**

Tai pora utu manu laga jhokhom te dawai korikena, norom kapor pora bandidise aru tai ke rasta usor laga ekta aram kora ghor te lojaise aru tai ke sa-loa kurise.

---

#### **27:11**

Tetia Jisu utu Isor laga niom hika ke hutise: “Apuni laga ki bhabona ase? Taikhan tin jon bhitorte kun he utu manu, jun laga samankhan chor hoise aru marikhaise, tai nimate tai laga ghor usor manu nisina kam kurise?” Tai koise: “Jun tai uporte dayalu thakise.” Jisu tetia tai ke koise: “Tinihoile apunibi jaikena ineka he kuribi.”

### **Utu tin jon bhitorte kun he jhokhom hoa manu laga ghor usor manu nisina kam kurise?**

Samaria manu jun tai uporte dayalu thakise.

## 28. Dhoni Jowan Cholaunta

### 28:01

Ek din, ekjon jowan dhuni manu Jisu logote ahise aru tai ke hutise: "Bhal Shikai diya manu, ami ki kam korile ananto jibon pabo?" Jisu tai ke koise: "Kile apuni ami 'bhal' koi ase? Khali ekjon he bhal ase, aru itu tu Isor ase. Aru ananto jibon pabole mon thakile, Isor laga niomkhan sob manikene thakibi."

### Ekjon jowan dhoni cholauta pora Jisuke ki hutise?

Ami ananto jibon pabo nimate ki kuribo lage?

### Jisu utu jowan manu ke ananto jibon pabo nimate ki kuribo lage koise?

Tai ke Isor laga niom sob mani bi koise.

---

### 28:02

Tai hutise: "Kuntu niomkhan ami manibole lage?" Jisu tai ke koise: "Manuke namorabi. Bebichari nakoribi. Chor nakoribi. Misa kotha nakobi. Ama-baba ke sonman dibi, aru nijorke kineka morom kure, itu nisina ghor usor manu khankebi morom kuribi."

---

### 28:03

Hoilebi utu jowan manu pora koise: "Ami chutu bacha thaka homoe pora itu sob niomkhan manikene ahise. Ami arubi ki kuribo laga?" Jisu tai ke saise aru bisi morom hoise.

### Jisu pora tai ke kuribi kuwa niom khan laga tai Jisu ke ki jowab dise?

Tai koise itu niomkhan sob tai chutu chokora thaka homoi pora mani ahise koise.

---

**28:04**

Jisu tai ke koise, "Jodi apuni bisi bhal hobole mon ase koile, jabi aru apuni laga saman kiman ase sob bikiri kurikena itu poisa tu garib khan ke bhag koribi, aru apuni laga khazana sorgo te hobo. Tetia ami laga piche kuribi."

**Aru itu khan logote aru ki ekta kam kuribole Jisu itu jowan manuke koise?**

Tai ke koise tai laga saman kiman ase sob bikiri kurikena itu poisa tu garib khan ke bhag koribi, aru itu pichete Jisu laga pichete ahibi koise.

**Tai itu kuribo parile Jisu tai ke ki inam dibo koikena kosom kurise?**

Tai sorgote dhon sampoti thakibo koise.

---

**28:05**

Jetia utu jawan manu Jisu ki koise hunise, tai bisi mon dukh hoise, kilekoile tai bisi dhuni thakise aru tai laga samankhan bikiri koribole mon thaka nai. Itu nimate tai ghuraikena Jisu usor pora jai jaise.

**Kile utu jowam solaunta bisi mon dukh kurikena, aru Jisu usor pora jai jaise?**

Tai laga dhon sampoti aru samankhan manuke di-dibole mon thaka nai.

---

**28:06**

Tetia Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke matikene koise: "Dhun manukhan Isor laga Rajyo te jabole bisi digdar ase! Hoi, dhuni manu ekta pora Isor laga Rajyo te jabo paribole tu ekta ut pora biji laga chenda par kuribole para he asan hobo."

**Ekta dhoni manu pora Isor laga Desh te jabole kiman digdar ase?**

Ekta ut pora biji laga chuku par kuri jabole hi asan hobo.

---

**28:07**

Jetia Jisu laga chelakhan tai koa hunise, tetia taikhan bisi asurit lagise. Aru tai khan koise: "Ineka ase koile, Isor kun ke roikha kuribo?"

---

**28:08**

Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke saikene koise: "Manukhan tai nijor ke bachabole naparibo. Hoilebi Isor nimate napara ekubi nai."

**Ekjon dhuni manu poritron hoble paribo?**

Hoe, Isor sob kuribo pare.

---

**28:09**

Peter Jisu ke koise: "Amikhan sob charikena apuni logote ahise. Amikhan laga inam ki hobo?"

**Jisu laga piche ahibole chelakhan ke charise?**

Tai khan sob charise.

---

**28:10**

Jisu pora koise: "Jun manu ami nimate tai laga ghor, bhai-kokaikhan, didi-bhoinikhan, ama-babakhan, nahoile bachakhan ke nahoile saman khan charibo, tai ek sou bar bisi pabo aru ananto jibon pabo. Hoilebi itia kun sob pora age te ase tai he sob pora piche hoijabo aru sob pora pichete kun ase tai he sob pora age te hoijabo."

**Jisu pora tai khan laga ki inam hobo koise?**

Tai khan notun prithibi te ek sou bar bisi pabo, aru ananto jibon bi pabo.

### **Kun khan itu inam pabo pare?**

Utu khan sob junkhan tai laga ghor, bhai-kokai, didi-bohini, bachakhan aru dhon sampoti khan sob Jisu laga nam nimate charibo pare.

## 29. Maph Dibole Napara Noukar Laga Kahani

### 29:01

Ek din, Peter Jisu ke hudise: “Malik, ami laga bhai-kokaikhan ami ke bia kam korile kiman bar tae ke maph koribo? Sat bar?” Jisu koise: “Nohoe, sat bar nohoe, satar aru sat bar!” Jisu itu koa motlob toh amikhan manu laga galti hodae maph koribo lage koise. Titia Jisu tae ke itu kahani koise.

#### **Peter pora Jisuke ki hudise?**

“Ami laga bhai-kokaikhan ami ke bia kam korile kiman bar tai ke maph kuribo lage?”

#### **Peter tu kiman bar tai laga bhai-kokaikhan ke maph kuribo lage bhabise?**

Sat bar.

#### **Jisu pora tai ke tai laga bhai-kokaikhan ke kiman bar maph kuribo koise?**

Sat bar Sattar bar.

#### **Jetia Jisu “sattar aru sat bar” koise, tai itu ki motlob koi thakise?**

Amikhan hodai maph kuri dibo lage motlob asile.

---

### 29:02

Jisu pora koise: “Sorgo laga rajyo ineka ase, ekta raja tai laga kam kura noukarkhan laga hisab-kitabkhan janibole mon hoise. Ekjon kam kura noukar pora dui-soh-hazar sal laga taka loise hoilebi wapas tira nai.

---

### 29:03

Hoilebi utu noukar logote baki tirabole poisa thaka nai, itu nimate raja koise, “Poisa tirabole itu manu aru tai ghor manukhan sob ke bikiri kuribi.”

**Utu noukar tu tai laga baki bisi thaka raja ke terabole parise?**

Nohoe.

**Raja kineka utu noukar jun laga bisi baki asile, utu ke kineka sajai dise?**

Raja pora hokom dise utu manu aru tai laga ghormanuke noukar nisina bikiri kuridibi koise.

---

**29:04**

Utu noukar ghutna te girise aru koise: "Apuni morom korikena amike olop homoe dibi, aru ami apuni ke baki thaka sob tiraidibo." Raja taike bisi morom lagise aru tailaga bakikhan maph kurise aru jabole dise."

**Jetia noukar pora raja ke anurot kurise tai ke olop rukhi dibi kokena, raja ki kurise?**

Raja taike morom lagise aru tai laga baki sob hatai dise.

---

**29:05**

Hoilebi utu noukar ta-te pora ulaikena ja-a homoete, tai ekta noukar lok paise, jun pora taike char mahina laga tangkha jiman poisa baki thakise. Utu noukar itu dusra noukar laga gola te dhurise aru koise; "Apuni amike jiman poisa baki ase itia-itia terabi!"

**Itu noukar pora dusra noukar ke ki kurise jun pora tai ke olop baki thakise?**

Tai pora utu noukar ke dhurise aru tai ke dibole thaka baki poisa dibi koikene mangise.

---

**29:06**

Utu noukar tailaga ghutna te girise aru koise: "Apuni morom kurikena amike olop homoe dibi, aru ami apunike baki thaka sob tirai dibo." Hoilebi ulta, utu manu noukar laga kotha namanikena tai ke dhurise aru jiman tok poisa natirabo tetia tok koidi ghor te rakhibo koise."

**Jetia dusra noukar pora ghutna te girikena tai ke olop rukhi dibi koise, tetia utu noukar ki kurise?**

Tai utu noukar ke koidi ghor te hali dise.

---

**29:07**

Dusra kunba noukarkhan ki hoise dikhise aru bisi mon dukh lagise. Tai khan raja logote jaise aru ki hoise sob koidise.”

**Jetia tai utu noukar ke koidi ghor te halidise, tetia kurise dusra noukar khan ki koise?**

Tai khan bisi chinta hoise aru tai khan jaikena raj ke koi dise.

---

**29:08**

“Raja pora noukar ke matikena koise: ‘Tumi bia noukar ase! Ami tumike morom kurikena tumi laga baki maph kurise kilemane tumi amike anurot kurise. Tumi bi ineka kuribo paribo asile.” Raja bisi khong hoise aru utu noukar pora jiman tok baki sob tirai nadibo, jiman tok koidi ghor te rakhibo koise.”

**Kineka pora raja utu noukar ke sajai dise jun dusra noukar ke maph dia nai?**

Tai utu noukar ke koidi ghor te hali dise.

---

**29:09**

Tetia Jisu koise: “Sorgo te amilaga Pobitro Baba bi junkhan pora nijor laga bhai-kokaikhan ke mon pura ulaikena maph nakoribo, tai khan ke ineka he kuribo.”

**Isor amikhanke maph kuridibo jodi amikhan laga mon pora ulaikena dusra manukhan ke maph dibole napare?**

Nohoe.

## 30. Panch Hazar Manu ke Jisu Pora Khabole Dise

### 30:01

Jisu pora tai laga chelakhan ke alag alag bosti te pathaise aru prochar kam aru hikai dia kam kuribole dise. Jetia tai khan Jisu thaka jagate wapas ahise, tai khan ki korise itu sob Jisu ke koise. Tetia Jisu tai khan ke loikene olop aram kuribole ekta chup-chap jagate nodi par korikena loijaise. Tai khan ekta nao te uthikena pukhuri laga dusra phine jaise.

#### **Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke ki nimite bostikhan te pathaise?**

Tai khan ke prochar aru hikai dia laga kam kuribole pathaise.

#### **Kile Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke pukhuri laga dusra phine par kurikena loi jaise?**

Tai olop homoi aram kuribole ekta chup-chap thaka jagate taikhan ke matise.

---

### 30:02

Hoilebi bisi manu pora Jisu aru tai laga chela khan nao te bohi kena jai thaka dikhise. Itu manukhan pukhuri kinar te tai khan piche kurikena polai thakise tai khan he age punchibole nimite. Jetia Jisu aru tai laga chelakhan ta-te punchise, manukhan bisi joma hoikena tai khan ke rukhi thakise.

#### **Jisu aru tai laga chelakhan ekla hoikena aram kuribo parise?**

Nohoe. Bisi manu tai khan laga age-te polai jaise aru dusra phine par kurise.

---

### 30:03

Ta-te manu joma huwa panch hazar nisina thakise, maiki aru bachakhan ke ginti nakurikena. Taikhan ke dikhikena Jisu bisi morom lagise. Jisu itu manukhan bhera nisina dikhise junkhan palok nai. Itu nimite tai taikhan ke hikai se aru tai khan majote bimar thaka ke changai kurise.

**Jetia Jisu dikhise manukhan jaikena tai khan ahi punchibole rukhi ase, tetia tai kineka kurise?**

Tai khan uporte bisi morom lagise.

**Kineka pora Jisu tai laga morom tu manukhan nimate dekhaise?**

Tai taekhan ke shikai se aru bimar khan ke changai kurise.

**Kiman manu khai kena aru ki khaise itu ke bisi khusi hoise?**

Panch hazar manu, maiki aru bachakhan ke ginti nakurikena.

---

**30:04**

Olop pichete Jisu laga chelakhan pora Jisu ke koise: "Itia bisi deri hoijaise aru usorte taunkhan bi nai. Manukhan ke jabole dibi aru tai khan ke kha-lo-a koribole dibi."

**Kile chelakhan manukhan ke wapas pathai dibo mon thakise?**

Itu din laga homoi bisi deri hoijaise aru tai khan kha lo-a bi kuribo lagi thakisile.

---

**30:05**

Hoilebi Jisu tai khan ke koise: "Apunikhan he tai khan ke kiba khabole dibi!" Tai khan koise, "Itu kineka hobo? Amikhan logote khali pasta ruti aru duita chutu mas ase."

**kile chelakhan manukhan ke kha lo-a dibole naparikena thakise?**

Tai khan logote khali pasta ruti aru duita chutu mas thakise.

---

**30:06**

Chelakhan ke koikene Jisu pora manukhan sob ke pachas-pachas jon bhag korikena mati te bohibole dise.

**30:07**

Tetia Jisu pora utu pasta ruti aru duita mas ke loise, sorgo phine saikene Isorke khana nimate dhoniabad dise.

**Pasta ruti aru duita mas loikene Jisu ki kurise?**

Tai Isor ke khana nimate dhaniabad dise aru bisi tukra kuri bhangaise tai laga chelakhan pora manu khan ke bhag kuribole nimate.

---

**30:08**

Tetia Jisu pora ruti aru mas ke tukra kuri bhangaise. Tailaga chelakhanke utu tukrakhan loikena manukhan ke bhag koridibi koise. Chela khan kha-a-loa bisi manuke di thakise, aru itu khotom hoa nai! Sob manukhan pet-bhorta khaikena bisi khusi hoise.

**Pasta ruti aru duita mas loikene Jisu ki kurise?**

Tai Isor ke khana nimate dhanyabad dise aru bisi tukra kuri bhangaise tai laga chelakhan pora manu khan ke bhag kuribole nimate.

---

**30:09**

Itu pichete chelakhan bachikena thaka ruti aru mas joma kurikena barohta tukuri te bhorta korise! Itu sob pasta ruti aru duita mas pora bisi hoija asile.

**Sob manu khai loa-a pichete kiman khana bachise?**

Barohta tukuri bhorta.

## 31. Jisu Pani Upor te Beraise

### 31:01

Panch hazar manu ke kha-a-loa dia pichete, Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke naote bohible koise. Tai taikhan ke pukhuri laga dusra phine jabole dise aru tai ta-te olop homoi nimate bohise. Itu nimate chelakhan jaise aru Jisu manukhan ke taekhan nijor ghorte jabole dise. Itu pichete, Jisu pahar uporte prathna kuribole jaise. Ta-te tai ekla thakise, aru tai rati tok prathna kuri thakise.

#### **Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke ki kuribi koise jetia tai manukhan ke jabo di thakise?**

Tai taikhan ke naote bohikena pukhuri laga dusra phine par kurikena jabole koise.

#### **Tai laga chelakhan ke naote pathaikena Jisu ki kurise?**

Tai pahar phine jaikena prathna kurise.

---

### 31:02

Itu homoi te, chelakhan nao cholai thakise, hoilebi, jor pora hawa-pani ahijaise aru nao ke ulta-pulta kuri thakise. Jetia adha rati hoi jaise, tai khan pukhuri laga majote he punchibole pari asile.

#### **Chelakhan ke rati te ki digdar hoise?**

Hawa bisi jor pora tai khan uporte mari thakise, itu nimate tai khan pukhuri laga majot he punchibole parise.

---

### 31:03

Utu homoi te Jisu prathna kuri thaka khotom hoise aru tai wapas chelakhan ke lok kuribole jaise. Jisu pani uporte beraikena tai khan phine jai se.

#### **Jisu kineka kurikena tai khan laga nao usorte ahise?**

Tai pani uporte berai kena nao punchise.

---

**31:04**

Tetia tai khan Jisu ke dikhise. Aru tai khan bisi bhoi lagise kileloile tai khan ekta bhut dikhi ase bhabona kurise. Tai khan bhoi kuri thaka dikhikena Jisu jor pora hala korikena koise: "Bhoi nakoribi! Ami ase!"

**Chelakhan Jisu ke dihkina poila kineka hoise?**

Tai khan bisi bhoi lagise kilekoile tai khan bhabise taekhan ekta bhut ke dikhise ase.

**Jisu ki koikena tai khan laga bhoi ekdum shanth kurise?**

"Bhoi nakoribi. Ami ase."

---

**31:05**

Tetia Peter Jisu ke koise: "Malik, itu apuni ase koile, amike hokom dibi aru ami apuni logote pani upor beraikene ahibo." Jesu Peter ke koise: "Ahibi!"

**Kile Peter ke Jisu koise pani uporte beraikena tai usorte ahibole?**

Kilekoile taikhe Peter pora ineka kobi koise.

---

**31:06**

Itu nimate Peter nao pora ulaise aru pani uporte beraikena Jisu laga usorte jabile lagise. Hoilebi olop jaikena, Peter tai laga chuku Jisu pora hataikena pani te saise aru jor hawa marithaka toh janise.

**Jetia Peter tai laga chuku Jisu pora hataise, tai ki dikhible suru hoise?**

Tai pani bisi hili thaka aru jor hawa marikthaka dikhise.

---

**31:07**

Tetia Peter bisi bhoi lagise aru tai pani bhitorte ghusijai thakise. Tai hala korise: "Malik, ami ke bacha bi!" Jisu jaikena Peter ke dhurise. Tetia tai Peter ke koise, "Apuni laga biswas iman komti ase! Kile apuni ke moi bachabo koikene biswas rakha nai?"

**Jetia Peter hawa aru panike saikena bhoi lagise, tai ke ki hoise?**

Tai pani bhitorte ghusi thakise.

**Jetia Peter pora modot mangi hala kurise, tetia Jisu ki kurise?**

Jisu tai laga hath pora Peter ke dhuri loise.

**Jisu Peter ke ki koi kena gali dise?**

"Tumi biswas komti thaka manu, kile tumi chinta kurise?"

---

**31:08**

Tetia Peter aru Jisu nao bhitorte bohise, aru hawa bisi mari thaka rukhijaise. Aru pani bi chup-chap hoijaise. Chelakhan bisi asurit hoise aru Jisu age te matha jhukaise. Tai khan Jisu ke aradhana kurise aru tai ke koise: "Hosa, apuni Isor laga Chokora ase!"

**Jisu nao te bohi ja-a pichete ki hoise?**

Hawa mari thaka ekdum pora rukhi jaise aru pani chup-chap hoise.

**Chelakhan itu asurit kam dikhikena ki kurise?**

Taikhan Jisu ke aradhana kurise aru koise: "Hosa, apuni Isor laga Chokora ase."

## **32. Jisu Bia-Atma Thaka Manu aru Bimar Maiki ke changa Kurise**

### **32:01**

Jisu aru tai laga chelakhan nao te bohise aru Gerasene manukhan thaka jagate jaise. Utu jagate punchikena taikhan nao pora ulaise.

---

### **32:02**

Ta-te ekta manu bia-atma pora dhurikena asile.

### **Jetia Gerasene manu thaka jagate Jisu ahise tetia ki hoise?**

Ekjon manu bia-atma pora dhurikena Jisu usorte polaikena ahise.

---

### **32:03**

Utu manu bisi takot thakise aru kun porabi tai ke bandikene rakhibole napare. Manukhan kitiaba tai ke loha laga rusi pora tai laga hath-theng bandhikena rakhi thake hoilebi tai itukhan bhangai di thake.

### **Bia-atma pora manuke ki kuribo dise?**

Bia atma pora tai ke loha laga rusi bhangabole diye, mura manukhan laga guphakan te he thakibole diye, rati aru din hala kuribole diye, kaporkhan nalagai, aru pathor loikene nijorke kati bole diye.

---

### **32:04**

Tai mura manu laga guphakan te he thake. Aru pura-rati hala korikena beraitthake. Tai kaporkhan bi nalagai aru nijorke pathorkhan pora katithake.

**Bia-atma pora manuke ki kuribo dise?**

Bia atma pora tai ke loha laga rusi bhangabole diye, mura manukhan laga guphakkan te he thakibole diye, rati aru din hala kuribole diye, kaporkhan nalagai, aru pathor loikene nijorke kati bole diye.

---

**32:05**

Itu manu Jisu usorte polaikene ahise aru Jisu laga theng te girise. Titia Jisu bia-atma jun itu manu bhitorte asile tai ke koise; "Bia-atma, itu manu pora ulajabi!"

---

**32:06**

Bia-atma jor pora hala korikena koise: "Sob pora takot thakia Isor laga Chokora Jisu, apuni ami pora ki lobole ahise? Morom pora amike sajai nadibi!" Tetia Jisu bia-atma ke hutise: "Apuni laga nam kun ase?" Tai koise: "Ami laga nam Legion ase, kilekoile amikhan bisi jon ase." ('Legion' toh Rome laga sipoi foj laga ekta dol asile, juntu te bisi hazar upor sipoi ginti asile.)

**Bia atma laga nam ki ase?**

Tai laga nam Legion ase.

**"Legion" laga motlob ki ase?**

It motlob itu manu bhitorte bia atmakhan bisi ase.

---

**32:07**

Aru taikhan Jisuke kandi-kandikene onorudh korikena koise: "Morom pora amikhan ke itu jaga pora nakhetabi!" Utu jaga laga usorte ekta pahar thakisile aru ta-te bisi gahuri berai thakise. Utu bia atmakhan pora Jisu logote onurodh korise aru Jisuke koise: "Amikhanke utu gahurikhan laga bhitorte jabole dibi!" Jisu koise: "Thik ase, taikhan bhitorte jabi!"

**Bia atma khan ketia utu manu pora baharte ulaise, taikhan Jisuke anurot kurikena taikhanke kot phine pathabi koise?**

Tai khan ke dui hazar gahurikhan laga bhitorte jabole dibi koikene onurodh kurise.

---

**32:08**

Aru sob bia-atmakhan manu laga bhitor pora ulaikena gahori laga bhitorte ghusise. Utu gahurikhan sob polaikena ekta pahar upor pora niche pukhuri te girikena morise. Sob milaikena dui hazar nisina gahuri asile.

**Bia atma khan ketia utu manu pora baharte ulaise, taikhan Jisuke anurot kurikena taikhanke kot phine pathabi koise?**

Tai khan ke dui hazar gahurikhan laga bhitorte jabole dibi koikene onurodh kurise.

**Jetia bia atma khan gahuri bhitorte ghusise, tetia gahurikhan ke ki hoise?**

Utu gahurikhan polaikene ekta pahar upor pora niche pukhuri te girikene morise.

---

**32:09**

Kunba manukhan gahuri saithakise. Jitia tai khan itu sob dikhise, tai khan taun phine polaikena jaise. Aru manukhan ke Jisu pora ki kurise sob koise. Aru taun laga manukhan jaikena utu manu ke dikhise jun bhitorte bia-atma thakisile. Tai ekdum shanti pora, kaporkhan lagaikena bhal pora dusra manukhan nisina bohi thaka taikhan dikhise.

**Jetia bia atmakhan ulajaise, utu manu kineka bodli hoise?**

Tai chup-chap hoise, kapor lagaise aru thik thaka manu nisina hoijaise.

---

**32:10**

Itu jaga laga manukhan bisi bhoi lagikena Jisuke utu jaga charikene jaijabile onurodh korise. Jisu naote uthise. Aru jun manu laga bhitore pora bi-atmakhan ke khetaise, tae bi Jisu logote jabo koise.

**Ta-te thaka manukhan utu manu bhal hoi joa aru gahuri muri joa dikhikena kineka hoise?**

Tai khan bhoie hoi jaise aru Jisu ke tai khan laga jaga chari kena jai jabi koise.

---

**32:11**

Hoilebi Jisu pora tai ke koise: "Nahoe! Apuni nijor ghor-manukhan logote jabi, aru jaikena tai khan ke kobi Isor apuni nimite ki korise. Aru Isor pora apuni ke kineka morom korise itu kobi."

**Jisu pora utu bhal hoi joa manu ke tai logote nahikena ki kuribole koise?**

Jisu tai ke ghor te jaikena tai laga sathi aru ghormanukhan ke Isor tai nimite ki kuridise itu kobi koise.

---

**32:12**

Aru utu manu jaikena sob manu ke Jisu pora tai nimite ki kuridise itu koise. Aru jun tai laga khisa hunise tai khan sob asurit hoise.

---

**32:13**

Jisu arubi pukhuri laga dusra phine wapas jaise. Tai jetia ta-te punchise, bisi manukhan joma hoikene asile aru dhaka-dhaki korikena tai laga usorte ahise. Tai khan bhitor maiki ekta asile jun baroh sal pora bisi khun jai asile. Tai bhal hobole nimite doctorkhan ke dikhaise aru poisa bisi phelaise, hoilebi tai laga bimar bhal nohoekena ulta bia hoi thakise.

---

**32:14**

Tai Jisu pora bimar manu ke changai kurise koikene manukhan pora hunise, aru bhabona kurise: "Ami biswas ase, ji hoilebi Jisu laga kapor chubole parile ami bhal hoijabo!" Itu nimate tai Jisu laga pichete punchikena tai laga kapor kinarte chuisse. Tai ineka kura logote khun jai thaka rukhijaise!

**Kile ekjon maiki junke khun ja laga bimar asile, Jisu logote ahise?**

Tai bhabise jodi tai Jisu laga kapor chuile, tae changai pajjabo.

**Utu maiki pora Jisu laga kapor chua logote ki hoise?**

Tai khun jai thaka rukhi jaise.

---

**32:15**

Itu logote, Jisu bujise tai laga hokti jaise koikena. Itu nimate tai ghurikena sob phine saise aru hutise: "Kun amike chuisse?" Chelakhan koise: "'Apuni usorte iman manu ase aru sob apuni ke dhakai ase. Apuni kile ineka hutise: 'Kun amike chuisse?'"

**Kineka pora Jisu Janise kunba pora tai ke chuisse?**

Tai jani jaise hokti tai pora ulai jaise.

---

**32:16**

Tetia utu maiki Jisu laga age-te ahise aru tai laga ghutna te girikena bisi bhoi pora kapise. Tetia tai ki kurise aru kineka changai hoise itu koise. Jisu tai ke koise: "Tumi laga biswas pora he tumi bhal hoise. Shanti pora jabi."

**Jetia Jisu laga age-te utu maiki girise, Jisu tai ke ki koise?**

'Tumi laga biswas pora tumike bhal kurise. Shanti pora jabi.'

## 33. Kheti kora Manu laga Kahani

### 33:01

Ek din, Jisu pukhuri laga kinar usorte thakise. Tai bisi manu ke hikai thakise. Itu nimate manu bisi joma hoijaise aru Jisuke khara kuribole jaga bi thakanai. Itu nimate Jisu nao ekta te uthijaise. Ta-te bohikena tai khanke hikaise.

---

### 33:02

Tai khan ke Jisu ekta kahani koise: "Ekta manu tai laga khetite bijon phelabole jaise. Tai laga hath pora bijon phelai thaka homoite, kunba bijonkhan rasta te girise. Hoilebi chiriakhan ahikena itu bijon sob khaidise."

### Rasta uporte gira bijon khan kineka hoise?

Chiria khan ahi kena sob khai di se.

---

### 33:03

"Kunba bijon bisi komti mathi thaka aru pathor bisi thaka uporte girise. Olop bijonkhan joldi ulaise hoilebi mati bisi komti huwa pora shikor khan mati bhitorte janai. Jetia gham ulaikena bisi gorom hoise, itu bijon ghas khan sukhikena morijaise."

### Pathor uporte gira bijon khan kineka hoise?

Ghas joldi ulaise hoilebi bisi gorom dhup huwa nimate, it sukhikena mori jaise.

---

### **33:04**

“Aru kunba bijonkhan kataghas majote girise. Olop bijonkhan ulaithakise, hoilebi kata pora digdar kurise. Itu nimate itu bijon khan ghas dangor hoise hoilebi eku guti dhuribole para nai.”

#### **Kata gash uporte gira bijon khan kineka hoise?**

Itu dangor hoijai hoilebi kata pora ghaskhan ke

---

### **33:05**

“Aru kunba bijonkhan bisi bhal mati te girise. Itu bijonkhan bhal ghas hoikena bhal guti dhurise; kunba tista, kunba sathi, kunba eksou ineka. Jun Isor laga pichete ahibole mon ase, tai he ami ki koi ase itu hunibi!”

#### **Mati bhal uporte gira bijon khan kineka hoise?**

Gash dangor hoikena bhal guti dhurise; kunba tista, kunba sathi, kunba eksou ineka jiman bijon hali se jiman nisina dhurise.

---

### **33:06**

Itu kahani pora Jisu laga chelakhan ke bis matha ghuraidise. Itu nimate Jisu tai khan ke bujaise: “Bijon toh Isor laga kotha ase. Rasta ekta manu ase jun Isor laga kotha hunise hoilebi bujibole paranai. Tetia saitan ahikena bijon loijaise. Itu motlob, saitan pora taike itu kotha laga motlob bujibole dianai.”

#### **Chelakhan kahani laga motlob bujise?**

Nohoe, tai khan bisi matha ghurai thakise.

#### **Kahani te itu bijon tu ki lagote tulona kuribo pare?**

Isor laga kotha.

**Rasta toh ki logote tulona kuribo pare?**

Jun manu Isor laga kotha hunise, hoilebi tai itu buji pa nai, aru saitan pora itu loi jaise.

---

**33:07**

“Pathor jaga ekta manu ase jun Isor kotha hunise aru khushi pora maniloe. Hoilebi jetia tai ke duk ahise, nohoilebi dusra manukhan pora taikhe dukh dise, utu homoite tai ekbar te he Isor ke charidise. Itu motlob, tai Isor uporte biswas charidise.”

**Pathor mati toh ki logote tulona kuribo pare?**

Jun manu Isor laga kotha hunise aru itu khushi pora manise, hoilebi jetia duk aru biswasikhan ke marikena moraidia din ahibo, tetia tai Isor ke charidie.

---

**33:08**

“Kata ghas thaka jaga utu manu ase jun Isor laga kotha hunise. Hoilebi tai bisi chinta hoijaise, aru bisi poisa kamabole aru bisi saman pabole kosis kurithakise. Olop homoe pichete, tai Isor ke morom kuribole charise. Itu nimite tai Isor kotha ki hunise itu pora tai Isorke khushi dibo paranai. Tai gutikhan nadhura dhan laga ghas nisina ase.”

**Kata thaka mati tuh ki logote tulona kuribo pare?**

Jun manu Isor laga kotha hunise, hoilebi homoi logote, itu prithibi laga chinta, dhon sampoti, aru jibon laga rong tamash khan pora Isor ke tai laga morom thaka sob dabai kena khotom kuri loi.

---

**33:09**

“Hoilebi bhal mati utu manu ase jun Isor laga kotha hunise, biswas korise aru guti bisi dhurise.”

**Bhal mati tuh ki logote tulona kuribo pare?**

Jun manu kun Isor laga kotha hunise, biswas kurise aru bhal bijon dise.

## 34. Jisu Dusra Kahanikhan Koi Dia

### 34:01

Jisiu pora Isor laga rajyo laga dusra kahani bisi koise. Ekta udharan dikena tai ineka koise: "Isor laga rajyo ekta sarso-guti nisina ase juntu ekta manu pora tai laga khetite lagaise. Apunikhan jani ase, sarso-guti sob se chutu bijon guti ase."

### Dusra bijon-guti logote tulona kurile, sarso bijon-guti kineka ase?

It sob pora bisi chutu bijon-guti ase.

### Jun manukhan phutani kure tai khan ke Isor ki kuribo?

Tai pora taikhan ke chutu kuri dibo.

---

### 34:02

"Hoilebi jetia itu bijon pora ghas ulabo, bagan te thaka sob ghas pora bisi dangor hoijai, aru chiriakhanbi ahikena tai laga dol-te aram kore."

### Jetia sorso bijon ghas dangor hoi, tetia ki hoijai?

Itu bagan te sob pora dangor pata ghas hoijai.

---

### 34:03

Jisu pora dusra kahani koise: "Isor laga rajyo ineka ase, ekta maiki khomir olop loikene ata logote milaise, aru itu ruti banabole ata juntu molaikena rakhise itu logote milaijasie."

### Jetia khomir loikene ata logote milai, tetia ki hoijai?

Itu bhal pora ata logote milaijai.

---

**34:04**

“Isor laga rajyo ineka bi ase, ekta manu kheti te khazana lokaikena rupaise. Dusra manu pora utu khazana paise aru tai itu sob lobele mon hoise. Itu nimate tai aru ituke mati bhitorte rupaise. Tai bisi khusi paikena jaise aru khazana thaka utu kheti kinibole nimate tai laga samankhan sob bikiri koridise.”

**Jetia kheti te rupai kena thaka khazana paise, manu tuh jaikena ki kurise?**

Tai jaikena tai laga saman kiman ase, itu sob bikiri kurikena itu poisa pora kheti kini loise.

---

**34:05**

“Isor laga desh ekta bisi sondor moti jun laga dam bisi ase utu nisina ase. Jitia moti bikiri kura manu pora bisi bhal moti ekta paise, tai laga samankhan sob bikiri korikena utu moti ke kiniloise.”

**Jetia moti bikiri kura manu ke sob pora sondor aru bhal ekta moti paise tetia tai ki kurise?**

Tai laga saman sob bikiri kurikena itu poisa pora moti kiniloise.

---

**34:06**

Utu jagate kunba manukhan bhabona kuri thakise taikhan bhal kam korile Isor taikhan ke svekar korilobo. Itu manukhan dusra manu junkhan bhal kam nakore taikhan ke bisi ghin kori thakise. Itu nimate Jisu tai khan ke ekta kahani koise: “Duita manu Temple te prathna kuribole jaise. Ekjon poisa utha manu aru ekta dhorom laga cholaunta thakise.”

**Jisu pora kun ke duita manu Temple te prathna kuri thaka laga kahani koise?**

Jun manukhan tai khan nijor laga bhal kam tem on dangor kure aru dusra manu laga kam ke hisab nakore.

---

### 34:07

“Pharisee pora ineka prathna kurise, “Isor ami apuni ke dhoniabad diase, kilekoile ami pap kam kurithaka manu nohoe- chor kora manu, bia kam kora manu, bebichari manu aru itu poisa utha manu nisinabi nohoe.”

#### **Ki nimite dhorom laga cholaunta manu Isor ke dhaniabad dise?**

Tai dusra manukhan nisina papi manu nohoe koikene Isor ke dhaniabad dise.

---

### 34:08

“Kotha-kotha, ami hapta te dui din ekubi nakhaikena thake aru ami ki komai itu laga dos bhag apuni ke dithake.”

#### **Kile dhorom laga cholaunta bhabise tai bisi dharmik ase?**

Tai hapta te dui din ekubi nakhai aru tai ki komai itu laga dos bhag dithake.

---

### 34:09

“Hoilebi utu poisa utha manu dhur te khara hoikena thakise. Tai upor sorgo phine tai laga matha bi uthanai. Aru hath bon korikena tai laga chati te marikena koise, ‘Isor ami nisina papi ke morom koribi!’”

#### **Poisa utha manu tuh Isor ke ki mangise?**

Tai ekjon papi manu ase itu nimite Isor ke tai maph kuridibi koise.

---

### 34:10

Tetia Jisu koise: “Ami apunikhan ke hosa koi ase, Isor utu poisa utha manu laga prathna hunise aru tai he dharmik ase koise. Hoilebi tai utu dhorom laga cholauta laga prathna toh bhal

laganai. Itu nisina, kun phutani kure, Isor pora tai ke apman kuridibo, aru jun nijor ke nomro kuribo tai ke sor pora dangor kuridibo.”

**Kuntu manu Isor pora dharmik ase koise?**

Poisa utha manu.

**Jun khan nomro ase utu khan ke Isor ki kuribo?**

Tai utu khan ke uthai dibo.

## 35. Morom Thaka Baba Laga Kahani

### 35:01

Ek-din Jisu bisi manu ke hikai thakise jun khan tai laga kotha hunibole joma kurise. Taikhan poisa utha manu aru dusra khan asile kun khan Moses laga Niom namane.

---

### 35:02

Ta-te kunba dhorom laga choulanta khan Jisu ke utu manukhan logote sati nisina bisi bhal pora kotha patikena bohi thaka dikhise. Itu nimate taikhan majote Jisu toh galti kam kuriase ineka kotha koithakise. Jisu taikhan laga kotha hunise, itu nimate taikhan ke itu kahani koise.

### Kile dhorom laga cholautakhan Jisu laga bia kotha koise?

Kilekoile tai poisa utha manu aru papi khan ke tai laga sathi nisina banaise.

---

### 35:03

“Ekta manu laga duita chokora asile. Chutu-chokora pora tai laga babake koise; “Baba, ami laga samankhan laga bhag ami ke itia didibi!” Itu nimate tai laga baba pora chokora duijon ke samankhan bhag korikena di dise.”

### Chutu chokora pora baba ke ki joborjost pora mangise?

Tai laga samankhan laga bhag dibole mangise.

---

### 35:04

“Bisi joldi chutu-chokora tai laga saman sob loikena bisi durte jai jaise aru tai laga poisa sob papi kam te misa-misi kurikena phelaise.”

### **Chutu chokora tai laga samankhan laga bhag loikene ki kurise?**

Tai papi kam te misa-misi kurikena phelaise.

---

#### **35:05**

“Itu pichete, utu desh te akal dangor ahise, aru utu chokora logote kinikena khabole poisa nathaka hoise. Itu nimate tai kam bisarise, aru gahurikhan sabole laga kam paise. Tai bisi dukh te thakise aru bisi bhuk lagikena gahuri laga dana hoilebi khailobo ineka bhabona hoise.”

### **Juntu desh te chutu chokora thakibole jaise, ta-te ki hoise?**

Ta-te bisi bia akal ahise.

### **Akal laga homoi te jinda thakibole nimate chutu chokora ki kurise?**

Tai gahuri khan ke sabole laga kam kurise.

---

#### **35:06**

“Tetia chutu chokora pora tai nijor ke koise: “Ami ki kuri ase? Ami baba laga ghor te kam kura noukarkhan khabole bisi ase, aru iyate ami nakhaikena moribole ase. Moi baba logote jabo aru moi ke tai laga ghorthe noukar nisina rakhibi kobo!”

### **Kile chutu chokora tai laga baba laga ghor te wapas jabile bhabona kurise?**

Tai buji jiasse tai laga baba ghor te noukar khan tai pora bhi bhal pora thaki ase aru taekhan khabole bi bisi ase.

### **Chutu chokora tai laga baba ke ki mangibole bhabi thakise?**

Tai laga baba ke ghor laga ekta noukar nisina tai ke rakhi lobi kobole bhabi se.

---

**35:07**

“Aru chutu chokora tai baba laga ghorthe jabile lagise. Jetia tai bisi dhurte thakise, tai laga baba tai ke dikhikena bisi morom lagise. Tai polaikena ahise aru tai laga chokora ke dhurise aru chumaise.”

**Jetia baba tai ahi thaka dikhise, tai ki kurise?**

Tai polaikena jaise, tai ke dhurise aru chumaise.

---

**35:08**

“Chokora koise, ‘Baba, ami Isor aru apuni usorte pap kurise. Ami apuni laga chokora hobole liak nohoi.’”

**Chutu chokora tai laga baba ke lok kurikena tai ke ki koise?**

‘Baba, ami Isor aru apuni usorte pap kurise. Ami apuni laga chokora hobole liak nohoi.’

---

**35:09**

“Hoilebi tai baba pora noukar ekjon ke koise, “Joldi jabi aru bhal kapor anikena ami laga chokora ke lagai dibi. Tai laga anguli te anguthi lagai dibi aru theng te juta lagai dibi. Tetia sob pora bhal bhoisi ke katikene amikhan khushi manabo, kilekoile ami laga itu chokora murijaisile hoilebi itia tai jinda ase! Tai harai jaisile hoilebi amikhan tai ke arubi paise!”

**Baba pora chutu chokora laga kotha hunikena kineka kurise?**

Tai pora tai laga chutu chokora ke kaporkhan, anguthi, aru juta lagaidise aru tai laga nam te dangor khushi manaise.

---

**35:10**

Itu nimitesob manukhan khushi manaithakise. Olop deri pichete, tai laga dangor chokora kheti kam kurikene ghortे wapas ahise. Tae nach-gana laga awazkhan hunise aru ki hoi ase ineka bhabona korise.”

---

**35:11**

“Jetia dangor chokora janise tai laga chutu bhai wapas ahise ghortे ahise aru itu nimate taikhan khushi mania ase, tai bisi khong hoise aru ghor bhitorte naghusia hoise. Tailaga baba baharte ulaise aru tai ke morom pora ghor bhitorte ahikena taikhan logote khushi manabi koise, hoilebi tai mananai.”

**Dangor chokora kineka koise jetia tai laga chutu bhai wapas ahise koikene tai janise?**

Tai bisi khong hoise aru ghor bhitorte jable mana kurise.

---

**35:12**

“Dangor chokora pora tai laga baba ke koise: “Iman sal pora ami apuni laga noukar nisina kam korise! Ami apuni laga ekta kotha bi namana nai, aru ineka hoilebi apuni amike sathikhan logote khabole ekta chutu saguli bi dia nai. Hoilebi apuni laga itu chokora apuni laga poisa sob bia kam te phelaidise. Aru jetia tai ghortे wapas ahise apuni tai nimate sob pora bhal bhoisi marikena khushi manai ase!”

**Dangor chokora pora baba ke ki kotha koise?**

Ami bisi bhal pora apuni laga kam kuri thakise hoilebi ami khushi manabole apuni ekta chutu saguli bi dianai, hoilebi apuni laga itu chokora, jun pora apuni laga poisa sob khaidise, tai nimate sob pora bhal bhoisi marise.

---

### **35:13**

“Baba koise; “Ami laga chokora, apuni hodaе ami logote thake, amilaga ki ase itu sob apuni laga he ase. Hoilebi amikhan khusi manabole lage, kilekoile apuni laga chutu bhai morijaisile aru ita tai jinda hoise. Tai harai jaisile, hoilebi itia moikhan tai ke bisari loise!”

#### **Baba laga samankhan bhitorte kiman toh dangor chokora nimate thakise?**

Sob tai laga thakise.

#### **Baba pora tai khan kile khusi manaiase itu dangor chokora ke ki nimate ase koise?**

Tai laga chokora morise, hoilebi itia aru jinda hoise. Tai haraikena thakise, hoilebi itia aru paise.

## 36. Bodli Hoi Ja-a Gao

### 36:01

Ek din Jisu tai laga tinta chela Peter, James aru John ke ekta jagate loi jaise. (Utu chela jun laga nam John thakise utu Jisu ke baptisma dia manu nahoe). Tai khan ekta pahar uporte ekla prathna koribole jaise.

### Jisu tai logote kun khan ke pahar te loijaise?

Tai laga tinta chela, Peter, James aru John.

---

### 36:02

Jetia Jisu prathna kurithakise, tai laga chehera ekdum suraj nisina ujala hoi jaise. Tai laga kaporkhan ekdum pohor nisina boga hoi jaise, aru itu laga boga toh prithibi te kun pora bhi banabole naparibo nisina thakise.

### Jetia Jisu prathna kuri asile tai ke ki bodli hoise?

Tai laga chehera chehera ekdum suraj nisina ujala hoise aru tai laga kaporkhan pohor nisina boga hoi jaise.

---

### 36:03

Tetia Moses aru bhaubadi Elijah ulaikena ahise. Itu manukhan prithibi te ek soh sal age-te jinda thakisile. Tai khan Jisu logote bohikena tai moribole thaka laga kothakhan koise, kilekoile bisi joldi Jisu Jerusalem te moribole asile.

### Kun duita manu ulaikena Jisu logote ahise?

Moses aru bhaubadi Elijah.

### Kile itu bisi asurit thakise jetia Moses aru Elijah ulaikena Jisu logote ahise?

Tai duijon eksou sal bisi age-te prithibi te jinda thakise.

**Moses aru Elijah Jisu logote ki kotha koi thakise?**

Tai khan Jesus moribole laga kotha koi thakise.

**Jisu kun jag ate moribole thakise?**

Jerusalem.

---

**36:04**

Jetia Moses aru Elijah Jisu logote kotha koi thakise, Peter Jisu ke koise: "Amikhan iyate ahikena thaka kiman bhal ase. Amikhan tinta tombu ghor banabo, ekta apuni nimate, ekta Moses nimate aru ekta Elijah nimate." Hoilebi Peter nijor ki koi ase itu jananai.

**Peter pora Jisu, Moses aru Elijah nimate ki ekta kuribo koise?**

Taikhan tin jon nimate tombu ghor banabole mon thakise, ekta Jisu nimate, ekta Moses nimate aru ekta Elijah nimate.

---

**36:05**

Jetia Peter pora kotha koi asile, ekta bisi ujala thaka badal nichete ahise aru taikhan ke bon kori loise. Tetia tai khan badal pora ekta awaj hunise. Itu awaj koise: "Itu ami laga Nijer Chokora ase junke ami bisi morom kure. Ami tai uporte bisi khushi ase. Tai laga kotha manibi!" Chela tin jon toh bisi bhoi lagikena mati te giri jaise.

**Bisi ujala thaka badal bhitor pora chelakhan ke ki koise?**

"Itu ami laga Nijor Chokora ase junke ami bisi morom kure. Ami tai uporte bisi khushi ase. Tai laga kotha manibi!"

---

**36:06**

Tetia Jisu tai khan ke chuisse aru koise: "Bhoi nakoribi. Uthibi." Jetia tai khan saise, ta-te khali Jisu he thakise.

---

## **36:07**

Jisu aru tinjon chelakhan wapas pahar laga nichete jaise. Tetia Jisu taikhan ke koise; "Iyate ki hoise, itu kun ke bi nakobi. Ami joldi moribo hoilebi aru jinda hoi jabo. Itu pichete, apunikhan dusra manukhan ke itu kobo pare."

### **Jisu tai laga chelakhanke taikhan ki dikhise itu nimate ki kuribi koise?**

Tai khan ke pahar uporte ki hoise itu kunke bi nakobi koise, jetia tok ketia tai morijaikena aru wapa jinda naho tok.

## 37. Jisu Lazarus ke Jinda Korise

### 37:01

Lazarus nam ekjon manu thakise. Tai laga duijon boinikhan thakise; taikhan laga nam Mary aru Martha asile. Tai khan sob Jisu laga sathikhan asile. Ek din kunba Jisu ke Lazarus bisi bimar ase koikena khobor dise. Jitia Jisu itu hunise, tai koise, "Itu bimar pora Lazarus namoribo. Ulta itu pora manukhan Isor ke bisi adar kuribo."

### Jisu pora Lazarus laga bimar toh ki nimate hobo koise?

Itu Isor laga mahima nimate hobo.

### Lazarus bimar ase koikene huna pichete Jisu ki kurise?

Tai kun jagate as eta-te arubi dui din rukhise.

---

### 37:02

Jisu tai laga sathikhan ke bisi morom kure; hoilebi itu bar tai juntu jagate asile ta-te arubi dui-din tok rukhise. Dui din pichete tai tai laga chelakhan ke koise: "Ahibi, itia amikhan Judea te wapas jabo." "Hoilebi Shikai Diya Manu," tai laga chelakhan pora koise, "Olop din age te ta-te laga manukhan apuni ke moraidibole thakise!" Jisu koise, "Amikhan laga sathi Lazarus ghumai ase aru ami jaikena tai ke uthaidibo lage."

### Kile chelakhan chinta lagise jeta Jisu pora Judea te jabo koise?

Kilemane manukhan tai ke morabole mon thakise.

---

### 37:03

Jisu laga chelakhan koise: "Malik, jodi Lazarus ghumai thakile, tai bhal hoijabo." Tetia Jisu taikhan ke sida-sidi pora koise: "Lazarus morise. Ami tai moria homoite ta-te nathaka bhal hoise, ineka hoa pora apunikhan amike biswas kuribo."

### **Jetia Jisu pora Lazarus ghumai jaise kuwa homoite chela khan itu ki bhabise?**

Tai khan bhabise tai to ine ghumai jaise aru tai bhal hoijabo.

### **Jisu pora chelakhan ke Lazarus laga ki kotha sida-sidi koi dise?**

Jisu koise Lazarus toh morijaise.

### **Kile Jisu khusi paise Lazarus morija-a homoite tai thaka nai?**

Kilekoile ineka hoile he kiba ekta hobo juntu ke dikhi kena chelakhan Jisu uporte biswas kuribo.

---

## **37:04**

Jetia Jisu Lazarus thaka jagate ahise, Lazarus morikena char din hoikena asile. Martha taikhan ke lok kuribole nimate polaikena jaise, aru Jisu ke koise: "Malik, apuni iyate thakise koile, ami laga kokai moribole thaka nai. Hoilebi ami janiase itiabi apuni Isor pora ki mangibo tai apuni ke dibo."

### **Jisu pora Lazarus ke bhal kuribo koikena Martha biswas thakise?**

Hoe.

### **Lazarus kiman deri nimate morikena asile?**

Tai morikena char din hoi jaisele.

---

## **37:05**

Jisu koise: "Ami he Jibon ase aru ami he Ji-Utha ase. Jun ami ke biswas kuribo tai morilebi arubi jinda hobo! Jun ami ke biswas kuribo ketia bi namoribo. Apuni itu biswas kore?" Martha koise: "Hoe Malik! Ami biswas ase apuni he Masiha ase, Isor laga Chokora."

### **Kilemane Jisu Ji-Utha aru Jibon ase, itu nimate biswasi khan ke ki hobo?**

Jun tai ke biswas kuribo tai jinda hobo, tai morijai lebi, aru jun khan tai ke biswas kure tai khan ketia bi namuri bo.

**Martha toh Jisu kun ase koikena biswas asile?**

Masiha, Isor laga Chokora.

---

**37:06**

Itu pichete Mary ahise. Tai Jisu laga theng usorte giri kena koise, "Malik apuni iyate thakise koile ami laga kokai moribole thaka nai!" Jisu taikhan ke koise, "Apunikhan Lazarus ke kun jagate kobor dise?" Tai khan koise: "Kobor te halikena ase. Ahikena sabi." Tetia Jisu kandise.

---

**37:07**

Itu kobor toh pathor laga gupha asile aru ekta dangor pathor laga dorja nisina bon thakise. Jetia Jisu ta-te punchise, tai khan ke koise: "Pathor hataidibi!" Hoilebi Martha koise: "Tai morijae char din hoise. Itia bisi bia gun hobo."

**Lazarus kiman deri nimite morikena asile?**

Tai morikena char din hoi jaisele.

---

**37:08**

Jisu tai ke koise: "Ami apuni ke koa nai, apuni biswas kurise koile apuni Isor laga hokti dikhibole paribo?" Tai khan pathor ke hataidise.

---

**37:09**

Tetia Jisu swarg phine saikena koise, "Pormeshwar Baba, apuni ami laga sob kotha huni dea itu nimite apuni ke dhoniabad janai ase. Ami jani ase apuni hodaie ami laga kotha huni dea, hoilebi ami itia iyate thaka manukhan nimite itu koiase, tinihoile taikhan biswas koribo apuni ami ke pathaise koikena." Tetia Jisu chilaikena koise: "Lazarus ulaikena ahibi!"

### **Kile Jisu toh Baba ke jor pora dhoniabad dise?**

Tai ineka kurise kilekoile Baba pora tai ke pathaise koikene manukhan ke biswas kuribo dibole mon thakise.

### **Jisu pora Lazarus ke ki kuribole hokom dise?**

Tai Lazarus ke kobor pora bahar te ulabole hokom dise.

---

### **37:10**

Aru tai ulaikena ahise! Kobor laga kapor pora tai laga hath aru thengkhani bandikena thakisile. Jisu tai khan ke koise: "Tai ke modot koribi aru kobor laga kapor khan khuli dibi!" Jew manu khan Jisu ki kurise itu nimate biswas kurise.

---

### **37:11**

Hoilebi dhorom laga solauta khan Jisuke chuku joli jaise, aru taikhan ekta jagate joma hoikena Jisu aru Lazarus ke morai dibole bhabona kurise.

### **Jetia dhorom laga cholauta khan itu asurit kam dikhise, tai khan kineka koise?**

Tai khan chuku joli se aru Jisu aru Lazarus ke morabole bhabona kurise.

## 38. Jisu ke Thokai Dise

### 38:01

Hodae sal Jehudi khan Mukti-jatra manaithake. Isor pora kineka taikhan laga purbans (khandanlaga babakhan) khanke Egypt te kini-loa-noukarkhan nisina thaka pora bachaikena ulaise itu nimate khusi manai. Jisu Isor laga kam korikena tin-sal nisina thaka homoite tai laga chelakhan ke Jerusalem te jaikena Mukti-jatra eki logote manabole mon ase koise, aru itu hoe kena tai ke manukhan pora moraidibo.

### Jehudi khan pora Mukti-Jatra manaithaka toh ki nimate ase?

Mukti-Jatra toh Isor pora kineka taikhan laga purbanshanke Egypt te kini-loa-noukarkhan nisina thaka pora bachaikena ulaise itu nimate khusi mana laga ase.

---

### 38:02

Jisu laga chela Judas koikena ekjon asile. Tai chelakhan laga poisa bag sa-a-loa kuri thakise, hoilebi bisi bar tai poisa chor kurikena loithake. Jetia Jisu aru chelakhan Jerusalem te ahise, tetia Judas Jehudi laga cholautakhan logote jaise. Tai koise, Jisu ke dhurikena taikhan logote anidibo, jodi taikhan tai ke poise dise koile. Tai jani thakise utu Jehudi cholauta khan Jisu toh Masiha ase kuwa toh biswas nakore. Aru taikhan Jisu ke moraidibole mon thaka tai jani thakise.

### Jisu ke thoka bole bodli te Judas Jehudi choluta khan ke ki mangise?

Tai poisa laga bodli te kuribo koise.

---

### 38:03

Jehudi laga cholauta khan, Maha Purohit pora loikena, Judas ke tista chandilaga poisa ginti korikena dise, Jisu ke thokai kena taikhan ke di-dibole nimate. Itu sob bhaubadi khan pora likhikena rakhi dia nisina he hoise. Judas monjur hoise, poisa loise, aru Jisu ke dhurikena taikhan laga hath te dibole nimate rasta bisari thakise.

**Jehudi cholauta khan pora Judas ke kiman poisa dikena Jisu ke thoka bole dise?**

Tai khan trista chandi poisa dise.

---

**38:04**

Jisu aru tai laga chelakhan Jerusalem te jaikena Mukti-jatra manaise. Jetia tai khan khai asile, Jisu olop ruti loikena bhangaise. Tai koise: "Itu loikena khabi, itu amilaga gao ase, juntu moi apunikhan nimate di ase. Amike monte rakhikena itu kurithakibi." Ineka pora he tai tai kineka taikhan nimate moribo aru nijorke bolidan dibo itu laga kotha koise.

**Mukti-jatra laga kha-lo-a kurithaka homoi te, Jisu pora ruti laga ki koise?**

Tai koise: "Itu amilaga gao ase, juntu moi apunikhan nimate di ase."

---

**38:05**

Tetia Jisu ekta cupte angur ros loikene koise: "Itu khabi. Itu amilaga khun ase, juntu apunikhan nimate phelaikena Isor logote ekta Notun Niom laga kotha milaise, aru Isor apunikhan laga pap maph kuribo. Ami itia ki koriase, itu nisina amike monte rakhikena itu kurithakibi."

**Jisu pora cup laga ki koise?**

Tai koise, "Itu amilaga khun ase, juntu apunikhan nimate phelaikena Isor logote ekta Notun Niom laga kotha milaise, aru Isor apunikhan laga pap maph kuribo."

---

**38:06**

Tetia Jisu chelakhan ke koise: "Ami apunikhan ke koidiase, apunikhan bhitorte ekjon amike thokai dibole ase." Taikhan bisi aschurit hoise aru taike kun he ineka koribo koikena hutise. Jisu koise: "Ami itu roti junke dibo, tai he ase." Aru tai itu roti Judas ke dise.

**Judas ke ki hoise jetia tai Jisu laga hath pora ruti toh loise?**

Saitan Judas bhitorte ghusise.

**38:07**

Judas itu ruti ke kha-a logote, Saitan tai laga bhitorte ghusise. Judas uthikena jai jaise aru Jehudi cholautakhanke modot koribole jaise. Itu rati homoi hoise.

**Judas ke ki hoise jetia tai Jisu laga hath pora ruti toh loise?**

Saitan Judas bhitorte ghusise.

---

**38:08**

Kha-lo-a kora pichete, Jisu aru chelakhan beraikena Olive-Pahar phine jaise. Jisu koise: "Aji rati apunikhan sob moi ke charikena polai jabole ase. Isor kotha te ineka likhikena ase, 'Ami bhera-saguli sa-a manuke morai dibole ase aru sob bhera-sagulikhan kote-kote polaijabo.'"

**Jisu pora tai laga chelakhan ke itu rati te ki hobo koise?**

Tai khan sob Jisu ke chari kena polaijabo koise.

---

**38:09**

Titia Peter koise; "Sob manu apuni ke charikena jailebi, ami apuni ke charikena najabo!" Tetia Jisu Peter ke koise: "Saitan apunikhan sob ke cholabole mon ase, hoilebi ami apuni Peter nimate prathna koridise, apuni laga biswas naharibo nimate. Ineka hoilebi, aji rati khotom hobole age-te, morga hala nakura age tok apuni ami ke najane koikena tin bar kobole ase."

**Murga hala nakura age-te Peter pora ki kuribo koikene Jisu koise?**

Peter tin bar tok tai Jisuke najane koikene kobo.

---

**38:10**

Jisu pora tetia Peter ke koise: "Ami moribole lagilebi ami kitia bi ineka nakobo!" Aru dusra chelakhanbi ineka kobole lagise.

**Chelakhan toh Jisu pora taekhan ki kuribole ase itu koi dia homoite, tai khan ki koise?**

Tai khan koise tai khan murijabo hoilebi Jisu ke najane nakobo koise.

---

**38:11**

Tetia Jisu taikhan ke loikena Gethsemane koa jagate jaise. Jisu taikhan ke Saitan pora porikha nakoribole prathna koribi koise. Itu pichete Jisu ekla prathna koribole jaise.

---

**38:12**

Jisu tin bar prathna kurise, "Amilaga Baba, parise koile, amike itu cupte dukhkhan thaka khabole nadibi! Hoilebi aru manukhan laga papkhan maph koribole alag rasta nai koile, apuni laga monjur hobole dibi." Itu pichete Jisu bisi bhoi lagise aru tai laga posina bi khun hoikena giribo lagise. Tetia Isor pora ekta sorgoduth pathaise aru tai ke takot dise.

**Gethsemane te Jisu tai laga Baba ke ki koikene prathna kurise?**

Tai laga Baba ke utu dukh laga cup toh tai ke khabole nadibi, hoilebi manukhan laga papkhan maph koribole alag rasta nai koile, Isor laga iccha he hobole dibi.

---

**38:13**

Jiman bar Jisu prathna korikena chelakhan logote wapas ahibo, taikhan ghumai thaka dikhe. Jetia tai tin-bar-ula wapas ahise, tai koise: "Uthibi! Amike thokai dia manu ahise."

**Jetia Jisu prathna kuri asile, tetia chelakhan ki kuri thakise?**

Tai khan ghumai thakise.

---

**38:14**

Judas logote Jehudi laga cholauta, sipoi aru manu bisi khan ahise. Taikhan hath te dao aru lathikhan loikena ahise. Judas Jisu logote ahise aru koise: "Apuni shanti hobi, Shikai diya manu" aru tai ke chumai se. Tai ineka korikena Jehudi cholauta khan ke itu koi ase tai jun ke chumabo taikhan utu ke dhuribo. Tetia Jisu koise: "Judas, apuni amike ekta chuma dikena thokai ase?"

**Sipoikhan kineka Janise kuntu manu he Jisu ase koikene?**

Judas tai ke chuma dise aru itu pora tai khan kunke dhuribo bujipaise.

---

**38:15**

Jetia sipoikhan Jisu ke jorpora dhuriloise, Peter tai laga dao ulaikena Maha Purohit laga noukar laga kan kati dise. Jisu koise: "Dao rakhidibi! Ami mon hoise koile ami laga Pobitro Baba ke sorgoduth laga sipokhan ke pathaikena amike modot koribole kobo pare. Hoilebi ami Pobitro Baba laga kotha manibo." Tetia Jisu utu manu laga kan ke chuikena bhal koridise. Tetia tai laga chelakhan sob polaijaise.

**Jisu nimite khara koriase kobole Peter ki kurise?**

Tai laga talwar ulaikena Maha Purohit laga noukar laga kan kati dise.

**Kile Jisu pora Peter ke koise tai nimite khara hobole dorkar nai koikena?**

Jisu tai laga Baba ke koikena sorgo duth khan mangibo pare.

**Jetia Jisu ke dhuriloise, tetia chelakhan di kurise?**

Tai khan sob polai jaise.

## 39. Jisu Ukilkhan Laga Age-te Pariksa Paise

### 39:01

Tetia adha rati hoijaise. Sipoikhan Jisu ke dhurikena maha purohit laga ghorthe loijaise, kilekoile tai Jisu ke kotha hutibole thakise. Peter olop dhur pora taikhan laga piche kuri ahise. Jitia sipoikhan Jisuke ghor bhitorte loijaise, Peter bahar te khara hoise aru jui laga usorte jaikena bohise.

### Jetia Jehudi cholauta khan Jisu ke kotha hudise, titia ki homoi thakisile?

Itu homoi toh rati majote asile.

---

### 39:02

Ghor bhitorte, Jehudi cholautakhan pora Jisu ke huda-hudi kurithakise. Tai khan misa koa gawahi khan anise aru Jisu laga misa-misi kothakhan bisi kobo dise. Hoilebi taekhan majote kotha namila hoi jaise, aru Jehudi cholautakhan tai galti ase kobole napara hoise. Jisu ekta kotha bi koanai.

### Kile Jehudi cholauta khan Jisu toh galti kurise koikena dekhabole paranai?

Misa gawahi khan laga kotha namila hoi jaise.

---

### 39:03

Tetia, maha purohit pora Jisu ke saikena hutise, "Amikhan ke kobi, apuni Mashia, Jinda thaka Isor laga Chokora ase?"

### Maha purohit pora Jisu ke ki hutise?

"Amikhan ke kobi, apuni Mashia, Jinda thaka Isor laga Chokora ase?"

---

**39:04**

Jisu koise: "Ami ase, aru apunikhan ami ke Isor logote bohikena sorgo pora ahithaka dikhibo." Tetia maha purohit tai laga kapor phataise kilekoile Jisu laga kotha hunikena bisi khong hoise. Tai hala korikena dusrakhan ke koise: "Amikhan itu manu ki kurise itu kobole dusra gawahikhan nalage! Apunikhan nijor pora tai Isor laga Chokora ase kuwa toh hunise. Itia apunikhan tai nimate ki phaisla koribole mon ase?"

**Jisu pora maha purohit ke ki jawab dise?**

"Ami ase, aru apunikhan ami ke Isor logote bohikena sorgo pora ahithaka dikhibo."

**Dangor purohit pora Jisu ki galti kurise koise?**

Jisu koise tai Isor laga Chokora ase.

---

**39:05**

Jehudi cholautakhan pora maha purohit ke jawab dise: "Tai moribole lage!" Tetia taikhan Jisu laga chuku kapor pora bandi dise, kunba tai ke thuk phelaise, kunba tai ke marise aru tai ke bisi sorom khilaise.

---

**39:06**

Aru Peter toh, ghor bahar te rukhi thakise. Ta-te ekta noukarni tai ke dikhise. Tai Peter ke koise; "Apunibi Jisu logote asile!" Peter nohoe koise. Pichete arubi ekjon pora eki kotha hutise aru Peter nohoe koise. Arubi dusra manu bi tai ke koise: "Ami khan jani ase apuni Jisu logote thakise, kilekoile apuni duijon bi Galilee pora ase."

**Jetia Jisu ke huda-huti kuri thakise, tetia Peter kot-te thakise?**

Peter toh maha purohit laga ghor bahar te rukhi thakise.

**Kile manukhan Peter toh Jisu logote thakise koikene bhabise?**

Peter aru Jisu duijon bi Galilee pora ase.

**39:07**

Tetia Peter koise: "Isor ami ke sajai dibi, jodi ami utu manu ke jani thakile!" Thik tetia ekta morga hala kurise. Aru Jisu ghuraikena Peter ke saise.

**Peter ki koise jetia manukhan pora tai Jisuke jani ase na nai hutise?**

Peter tin bar tai Jisu ke najane koise.

**Ki hoise jetia Peter Jisu ke najane ko-a laga tin bar pichete?**

Ekta murga hala kurise, aru Jisu pichete ghurikena Peter ke saise.

---

**39:08**

Peter ta-te pora ulaijaikena mon bisi tita hoikena kandise. Itu homoi te, Judas jun pora Jisuke thokia dise, tai janise Jehudi cholautakhan Jisu ke morabole ase koikena. Tetia tai bisi galti aru pap korise koikena bujibole parise aru tai jaikena nijor golate rusi bandikena morise.

**Judas ki kurise jetia tai Jehudi cholauta khan pora Jisuke morabole koise koikene janise?**

Judas bisi mon dukh hoise aru tai jaikena nijor ke moraidise.

---

**39:09**

Tetia utu desh laga cholauta Pilate thakise. Tai Rome desh nimite kam kuri thakise. Jehudi cholauta khan pora Jisu ke tai logote anise. Taikhan Pilate pora Jisu ke moraidibole hokom koridibole mon thakise. Tetia Pilate Jisu ke hutise: "Apuni Jehudi laga Raja ase?"

**Kile Jehudi cholauta khan Jisu ke Rome desh laga cholauta Pilate logote loi jaise?**

Tai khan asha kuri asile Pilate pora Jisu ke moraidibole adesh dibo koikene.

**Pilate pora Jisuke poila ki hudise?**

'Apuni Jehudi laga raja ase?'

---

**39:10**

Jisu jawab dise, "Apuni thik koise. Hoilebi prithibi te ami laga rajyo nai. Jodi ineka thakise koile amilaga noukarkhan ahikena ami nimate lorai kuribo. Ami itu prithibi te Isor laga hosa kotha janaidibole ahise. Junkhan hosa ke morom kore, taikhan ami laga kotha manibo." Pilate hutise: "Hosa ki ase?"

**Tai itu prithibi te ki nimate ahise itu ki ase koise?**

Isor laga hosa kotha kobole nimate.

---

**39:11**

Jisu logote kotha koa pichete, Pilate bahar te jaise aru manukhan joma hoikena thaka khan ke koise, "Ami tai ke sajai dibole nimate eku galti napa-a hoise." Hoilebi Jehudi cholautakhan aru manukhan sob jor pora hala korise: "Tai ke krus te maridibi!" Pilate koise: "Hoilebi tai laga galti eku nai." Taikhan arubi jor pora hala korise. Tetia Pilate aru tisra bar taikhan ke koise, "Tai eku galti nai."

**Pilate kiman bar manukhan ke Jisu laga ekubi galti nai koise?**

Tin bar.

---

**39:12**

Pilate bhabona korise manu jiman joma korikena ase taikhan pora jhagara ulaidile bhoe korikena, tai Jisu ke sipohikhan laga hath te dikena crus te moraidibole monjur hoise. Rome laga sipoikhan Jisuke bisi marise aru tai ke beguni rong laga kapor lagaidise, aru kata thaka laga gol tupi nisena banaikena matha te halidise. Tetia taikhan Jisu ke ineka koikena tai ke bodnam kurise: "Sabi, Jehudi laga Raja ke!"

**Toh Pilate kile Jisu ke crus te maridibole monjur hoise?**

Manu joma huwa dikhikena Pilate bhoi lagise jodi tai khan jhagara shuru kurile bhabikena.

**Rome laga sipoikhan Jisuke kineka cholaise?**

Tai ke chabuk pora marise, rajakhan lagai thaka beguni rong laga kapur lagaidise, aru kata thaka laga gol tupi nisena banaikena matha te halidise aru bisi bodnam kurise.

## 40. Jisu ke Krus te Moraidise

### 40:01

Sipoikhan Jisu ke sorom kora khotom huwa pichete, aru tai ke crus te maridibole loijaise. Aru tai khan pora tai ke juntu krus te maridibole ase utu krus bukhible dise.

### **Jetia sipoi khan pora Jisu ke crus te maribole loijaithakise, taikhan Jisu ke ki dhuribole dise?**

Tai ke khuri laga crus, juntu te tai ke maribole ase, utu dhuribole dise.

---

### 40:02

Sipoikhan Jisu ke 'Matha laga Hardi' koikena ekta jagate loijaise, aru tai laga hath aru thengkhan te gojal dikena krus te marise. Hoilebi Jisu pora koise, "Baba taikhan ke maph koridibi! Kilemane taikhan ki kuri ase itu taikhan najane." Tai laga matha uporte ekta likhikena rakhise. Ta-te likhatu: 'Itu Jehudi khan laga Raja ase!' Pilate pora taikhan ke ineka likhibi koise.

### **Jisu ke crus te mari dia jaga laga nam ki asile?**

Matha laga Hardi.

### **Sipoikhan kineka Jisuke crus te marise?**

Tai laga theng aru hath kojai dikena khurite maridise.

### **Kun manu khan pora tai ke crus te mari dise itukhan nimate Jisu kineka prathna kurise?**

'Baba taikhan ke maph koridib, kilekoile taikhan ki kuri ase itu taikhan najane.'

### **Jisu laga matha uporte ki likhikena rakhi dise?**

Jehudi khan laga Raja.

---

**40:03**

Tetia sipoikhan Jisu laga kaporkhan nimate baji khilise. Jetia taikhan ineka kurise, Isor laga kotha te ki likehikena thakise itu hosa hoise: "Taikhan ami laga kaporkhan bhag korikena loise aru amilaga chador nimate baji khilise."

**Sipoikhan kineka Jisu laga kaporkhan bhag kurise?**

Tai khan tai laga kapor nimate baji khilise, Isor laga kotha te likhi kena thaka nisina.

---

**40:04**

Aru ta-te dusra duijon manu, junkhan dokaitkhan asile, taikhan ke bi krus te marise. Taikhan pora ekjon ke Jisu laga dyna phale aru ekjon ke baya phale rakhise. Ekta daku Jisu ke sorom khilai thakise, hoilebi dusra dokait pora tai ke koise: "Apuni ke Isor pora sajai dibole bhoi nakure? Amikhan bia kam bisi kurise aru amikhan sajai pabole thi ase, hoilebi tai ekubi galti kura nai." Tetia tai Jisu ke koise, "Morom korikena amike monte rakhibi apuni jitia apuni laga desh laga raja hobo!" Jisu tai ke jawab dise, "Aji apuni ami logote Porom Desh te thakibo."

**Juntu dokait Jisu ke sorom dia nai, tai Jisu ke ki kuribole koise?**

Jisuke tai laga rajyo te ja-a pichete, taike napahoribi koise.

**Dacoit pora Jisuke onorudh kura laga Jisu ki jawab dise?**

'Aji apuni ami logote Porom Desh te thakibo.'

---

**40:05**

Jehudi cholauta aru dusra manukhan khara hoikena Jisu ke sorom khilai thakise. Taikhan Jisu ke koise: "Apuni Isor laga Chokora ase koile, krus pora namikena nijorke bachai lobi! Tetia amikhan apuni ke biswas kuribo."

## **Manu joma hoikena thaka khan pora Jisu ke tai Isor laga Chokora ase kuwa laga kotha kineka sabit kuribole koise?**

Tai ke crus pora namikena nijorke bachabi koise.

---

### **40:06**

Tetia din laga baroh bajite utu pura jagate akash andhar hoijaise. Din laga majote he andhar hoijaise, aru ineka tin ghanta tok pura andhar hoijaise.

## **Din majote kitia bi nahoa akash te ki ekta hatsha hoise?**

Din laga majote he andhar hoijaise, aru ineka tin baji tok thakise.

---

### **40:07**

Tetia Jisu jor pora hala kurikena koise, "Khotom hoise! Baba, apuni laga hath te ami laga atma di ase." Aru tai matha niche korikena tai laga atma charise. Jetia tai morise, matikhan hilibole lagise. Aru mondir bhitorte dangor porda thaka, juntu Isor aru manu majote rakhise, itu upor pora niche tok phatikena duita hoise.

## **Jisu cros te ki koikene tai morijaise?**

'Khotom hoise! Baba, apuni laga hath te ami laga atma di ase.'

## **Jisu morija logote ki asurit kamkhan hoise?**

Mati hilise aru Temple laga porda majote pora duita bhag kurikena phatijaise.

---

### **40:08**

Tai morija pora Jisu manukhan ke Isor logote ahibole nimite rasta khulidise. Aru ekta sipoi jun ta-te rukhi thakise, ki hoise itu sob dikhina koise, "Hosa pora, itu manu eku galti nathaka asile. Tai he Isor laga Chokora asile."

### **Tai morija-a pora Jisu ki pura kuribo parise?**

Jisu pora manukhan Isor logote jabole nimate rasta khulidise.

---

#### **40:09**

Tetia Jehudi cholauta duijon ahise, junkhan laga nam Josph aru Nicodemus asile. Taikhan Jisu he Masiha thakise koikena biswas kurithakise. Taikhan Pilate logote jaikena Jisu laga gao ke mangise. Aru taikhan kapor pora Jisu laga gao ke bandise. Tetia taikhan pathor pora bana ekta gupha laga bhitorte Jisu ke rakhise. Aru ekta dangor pathor pora gupha bhitorte ja-a rasta bon kuridise.

### **Kun pora Pilate ke Jisu laga gao mangise?**

Joseph aru Nicodemus.

### **Taikhan gao loikena ki kurise?**

Taikhan kapor pora gao ke bandi dise aru pathor pora bana ekta gupha bhitorte rakhise aru ekta dangor pathor pora gupha bhitorte ja-a rasta toh bon kuridise.

## 41. Isor Jisu ke Jinda Korise

### 41:01

Sipoikhan pora Jisu ke krus te mara pichete, Jehudi cholautakhan pora Pilate logote ahikena koise: "Utu misa-misi koa manu Jisu, tai jetia jinda asile, amikhan ke koise tin-din pichete tai arubi jinda hoijabo! Utu gupha te sipoikhan ke rukhibole dibi, nahoile tai laga chelakhan ahikena tai laga gao ke chor kurilojabo. Aru ineka hoile taikhan Jisu arubi jinda hoise kobo."

#### **Jisu pora tai morikena tin din pichete ki hobo koise?**

Tai mora pora arubi jinda hoijabo.

#### **Jisu pora tai arubi jinda hobo kuwa kotha age pora koidia toh huni kena Jehudi cholauta khan ki bhabi thakise?**

Tai misa koa manu ase bhabise.

#### **Jehudi cholautakhan toh Jisu laga chela khan pora ki kuribo bhabikena bhoi kuri thakise?**

Tai khan bhabise chelakhan gao chor kuri kena loijabo aru kobo Jisu toh mora pora jinda hoijaise.

---

### 41:02

Pilate taikhan ke koise, "Sipoikhan ke loijabi aru gupha te kineka kurikena rukhile bhal hobo itu kuribi." Itu nimite taikhan jaikena pathor te mohor marikena bhitor ghusibole rasta bon koridise. Aru kun pora bi chor koribole naparibo nimite ta-te sipoi bisi rakhi dise.

#### **Jehudi cholauta khan Jisu laga kobor kineka ekdam bhal pora rukhibole taiar kurise?**

Tai khan kobor laga age-te sipoikhan rakhi se aru pathor te mohor marikena bhitor ghusibole rasta bon koridise.

---

**41:03**

Jisu morija-a laga dusra din Sabbath thakise. Aru kunbi itu dinte niom te thaka nisina, ekubi kam nakore aru Jisu laga sathikhan bi kunbi tai laga kobor te janae. Sabbath hoikena dusra din te, phojirte, kunba maikhan Jisu laga kobor te jabole taiari kurithakise. Aru Jisu laga gao te masalakhan halidibole nimite jabole thakise.

**Maikikhan ketia Jisu laga kobor te jaise?**

Sabbath din par hoikena dusra din laga bisi phojirte jaise.

---

**41:04**

Maikikhan ta-te napunchia age te, achanak pora mati bisi hilise. Sorgo pora ekta duth ahise. Aru gupha bhitor humabole rasta te pathor rakhi thaka ke hataikena utu pathor uporte bohi jaise. Sorgoduth bisi ujala kuri chomki thakise. Ta-te thaka sipoikhan bi sorgoduth ke dikhise. Taikhan iman bisi bhoe lagikena murijae manukhan nisina mati te girijaise.

**Maiki khan kobor napuncha age-te ta-te ki asurit kamkhan hoise?**

Ta-te mati dangor hilise aru sorgoduth ahise, pathor ke hataikena aru itu uporte bohijaise.

**Sipoikhan sorgoduth ke dikhikena ki kurise?**

Tai khan bisi bhoi lagikena mora manu nisina mati te giri jaise.

---

**41:05**

Jetia maikikhan kobor jagate ahise, sorgoduth pora taikhan ke koise: "Bhoe nakoribi. Jisu iyate nai. Tai jinda hoise, tai koa nisina! Bhitorte jaikena sabi." Utu maikikhan jaikena Jisu ke kot-te rakhise ta-te saise. Tai laga gao ta-te thaka nai!

**Jetia maikikhan koborte ahi punchise, sorgoduth pora tai khan ke ki koise?**

Bhoe nakoribi. Jisu mora pora jinda hoise. Bhitorte jaikena sabi.

---

## 41:06

Tetia utu sorgoduth pora maikikhan ke koise, "Jabi aru tailaga chelakhan ke koidibi, 'Jisu morikena uthise aru tai Galilee te apunikhan laga age te jabo.'"

### **Sorgoduth pora maikikhan ke jaikena chelakhan logote ki kobi koise?**

Taikhan ke jaikena chelakhan ke Jisu morija-a pora uthise kobi, aru tai Galilee te tai khan laga age-te jabo.

---

## 41:07

Maikikhan bisi asurit aru khusi hoise. Taikhan Jisu laga chelakhan ke khusi khobor dibole polaikena jaise.

---

## 41:08

Jetia taikhan rasta te jai asile, Jisu achanak pora taikhan laga age-te khara hoijaise. Aru taikhan Jisu laga theng age-te jhukise. Tetia Jisu pora koise: "Bhoe nakoribi. Jaikena amilaga chelakhan ke Galilee te jabole kobi. Ta-te taikhan ami ke lok pabo."

### **Jetia maikikhan chelakhan ke lok kuribole rasta te jaithakise tetia kun tai khan laga age-te khara hoise?**

Jisu tai khan laga age-te khara hoise.

### **Jetia tai khan Jisu ke dikhise, tetia maikikhan ki kurise?**

Tai ke aradhana kurise.

## 42. Jisu Sorgote Wapas Jaise

### 42:01

Juntu din te Isor pora Jisu ke morija-a pora jinda kuridise, tai laga chela duijon usorte thaka ekta taun te jai thakise. Tai duijon rasta te beraikena Jisu logote ki hoise itu kothakhan koiasile. Taikhan asha kurithakise tai he Masiha ase koikene, hoilebi tai ke morai dise. Aru itia maikikhan pora tai arubi jinda ase koiasse. Taikhan ki biswas koribo najana hoise.

### Jetia rasta te berai thakise tetia chelakhan ki kotha koi thakise?

Tai khan Jisu logote ki hoise itu laga kotha koi thakise.

---

### 42:02

Jisu takhan usorte ahise aru tai khan logote beraise, hoilebi tai khan Jisu ke chinibole para nai. Tai taekhan ke ki kotha kuriase hutise. Duijon pora tai ke tin din te Jisu logote ki hoise itukhan sob koise. Taikhan bhabona kurise itu manu dusra desh laga ase aru tai Jerusalem te ki hoise eku bi najane.

### Jetia Jisu chelakhan usorte ahise, taekhan toh Jisu kun ase bhabise?

Tai khan bhabise Jisu ekta dusra desh laga manu ase kun ke Jerusalem te ki hoise it najane.

---

### 42:03

Tetia Jisu taikhan ke Masiha nimate Isor laga kotha ki ase itu bujaidise. Bisi sal agete, bhaubadi khan koise bia manukhan pora Masiha ke bisi dukh dikena muriadibo koise. Hoilebi taikhan koise tai tin din te arubi jinda hoi jabo.

### Bhaubadikhan pora Masiha logote ki hobo koise?

Masiha bisi dukh kuribo aru taikhe moraidibo, hoilebi tai arubi tin din te jinda hoijabo.

---

**42:04**

Jetia taikhan taun te punchise, sam hoijaise. Tetia taikhan Jisu ke taikhan logote bohijabi koise, itu nimate Jisu taikhan logote ghor bhitorte jaise. Taikhan sam laga khana khabole bohise. Jisu ekta ruti uthaise, Isor ke dhoniabad dise, aru aru itu ke bhangaize. Achanak pora taikhan Jisu ke chinibole parise. Hoilebi, itu homoi te tai ta-te pora haraise.

**Jetia Jisu laga chelakhan tai ke chinibole parise, tai ki kuri thakise?**

Tai ekta ruti ke bhangaize aru Isor ke dhoniabad dise.

---

**42:05**

Duijon ekjon-dusra-jon ke koise: "Utu Jisu asile! Itu nimate amikhan bisi khusi hoise jetia tai Isor laga kotha amikhan ke koi asile!" Itu huwa logote, itu jaga charikena tai duijon Jerusalem te wapas jaise. Jetia taikhan ta-te punchise, chelakhan ke koise, "Jisu jinda ase! Ami duijon tai ke dikhise!"

**Jisu pora charikena ja-a pichete, duita chela khan ki kurise?**

Tai khan Jerusalem te jaise aru dusra disciples khan ke Jisu jinda ase aru tai khan Jisu ke dikhise koise.

---

**42:06**

Aru taikhan ineka kotha kori thaka homoi te, achanak pora Jisu taikhan laga age-te ahikena khara hoijasie. Tai koise, "Apunikhan logote shanti thakibi!" Taikhan bhut ase bhabikena bisi bhoie lagise, hoilebi Jisu koise: "Apunikhan kile bhoie kori ase? Apunikhan kile ami Jisu ase koikena biswas nakore? Ami laga hath aru theng sabi. Bhutkhan ami nisina mangso aru hardi nathakibo." Tai bhut nohoi dikhabole, tai kiba khabole mangise. Taikhan pora mas laga ekta tukra dise aru tai itu khaise.

**Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke tai bhut nohoe koikena dikhaise?**

Tai pakai kena thaka ekta mas khai kena dikhaise.

---

**42:07**

Jisu pora koise; "Isor laga kotha te ami nimate ki likhikena ase aru ki hobole ase sob ami apunikhan ke koi dise." Aru taikhan ke Isor kotha bhal pora bujibo dibole taikhan laga dimag khuli dise. Tai koise; "Bisi sal poila te, bhaubadikhan pora Isor laga kotha likhikena ase, ki ami, Masiha, bisi dukh pabo, moribo, aru tin-din pichete morija-a pora arubi jinda hoijabo."

**Chelakhan kineka Isor kotha buji bole parise?**

Jisu tai khan laga dimag khuli dise.

---

**42:08**

Aru Isor laga kotha te likhikena ase amilaga chelakhanpora Isor laga kotha prochar kuribo. Taikhan dusra manukhan ke pap pora ghuraikena ahibi kobo. Aru taekhan manile, Isor taikhan laga pap maph kuridibo. Ami laga chelakhan itu kotha Jerusalem pora suru kuribo. Itu pichete sob deshte aru manu-laga-dolkhan ke janaidibo. Apunikhan ami ki koise, ki korise aru ami logote ki hoise, itu sob laga apunikhan saksi ase."

**Jisu laga chelakhan ke ki kotha prochar kuribi koise?**

Tai khan sobke pap pora wapas ahibole aru tai khan laga pap nimate maph pabole laga kotha kobo.

**Jisu laga chelakhan itu kotha kot te prochar kuribole lagise?**

Tai khan poila Jerusalem te prochar kuribo, aru titia sob deshte aru manu-laga-dolkhan ke janaidibo.

---

**42:09**

Tai morikena jinda hoa pichete, chalis din tok Jisu tai laga chelakhan logote ineka pora bisi bar lok kurise. Ek bar tai panch soh manukhan logote ahise. Tai laga chelakhan ke arubi jinda hoise koikena bisi bar tai khan ke koise aru tai khan ke sorgo laga rajyo laga kotha bisi koise.

**Kiman din nimite aru Jisu tai laga chela khan logote ahi thakise?**

Tai chalis din tok tai khan logote thakise.

**Chela aru manukhan sob pora bisi jon joma hoikena thaka homoite kiman manu pora Jisu ke dikhise?**

Tai panch soh upor joma hoikena thaka chelakhan logote ulai ahise.

---

**42:10**

Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke koise: "Isor pora amike sorgo aru prithibi the thaka sob uporte rajyo kuribole adhikar dise. Itu nimite ami apunikhan ke koise: sob jagate jabi aru sob manukhan ke amilaga chela banabi. Aru taikhan ke Pobitro Baba, Chokora aru Pobitro-Aatma laga nam te bapisma kuridibi. Ami apunikhan ke ki hikaise, thik itukhan sob apunikhan taikhan ke bi hikai dibi. Aru mon te rakhibi, ami sob homoite apunikhan logote thakibo."

**Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke kot-te jabole aru ki kuribole koise?**

Tai koise: 'Manukhan ke amilaga chela banabi aru taikhan ke Pobitro Baba, Chokora aru Pobitro-Aatma laga nam te bapisma kuridibi aru ami apunikhan ke ki hikaise, thik itukhan sob apunikhan taikhan ke bi hikai dibi.'

---

**42:11**

Jisu morikena arubi jinda hoija-a chalis din pichete, tai tailaga chelakhan ke koise; "Apunikhan ami laga Pobitro Baba pora hokti nadei tok, Jerusalem te he thakibi. Tia itu hokti dia toh apunikhan uporte Pobitro-Aatma dibo." Itu pichete Jisu sorgo phine uthi jaise aru ekta badal pora bon kuridise. Jisu sorgo te Isor laga dyna phine bohikena sob uporte tai raj kuribo.

**Kile Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke Jerusalem te rukhi thaki bi koise?**

Tai khan ta-te rukhibo jetia tok Baba pora tai khan ke hokti nadibo, tetia tok jetia Pobitro Aatma tai khan uporte nahe.

**Jisu Ji-Uthi kena chalis din pichete tai kot-te jaise?**

Tai sorgo te jaise.

**Itia Jisu ki kuri ase?**

Tai Iosr laga dyna hath te bohi ase aru sob uporte raj kuri ase.

## 43. Girja Suru Hoise

### 43:01

Jisu sorgo te wapas jaija-a pichete, tai adesh dia nisina chelakhan Jerusalem te jaise. Biswas kuri thakakhan joma kurikena prathna kuri thakise.

### Chelakhan Jerusalem te rukhi thaka homoite tai khan ki kuri thakise?

Tai khan joma kurikena hodai prathna kuri thakise.

---

### 43:02

Hoidai sal, Mukti-jatra khotom hoikena pachas din pichete, Jehudi khan ekta bisi dangor din manaithake, itu din ke Pentecost matise. Jetia kheti te dhan katibole shuru kore, tetia itu puja mania thakisile. Taikhan sob Jerusalem te joma korikena eki logote Pentecost mania thakise. Utu sal te, Pentecost din toh Jisu sorgo te jaikena sat din hoija pichete ahise.

### Jehudi khan ketia Pentecost manaithake?

Hodai sal, Mukti-jatra khotom hoikena pachas din pichete mania thake.

### Jisu morija-a pora arubi jinda hoija pichete, Pentecost homoite biswasi khan ke ki hoise?

Ta-te ekta jor hawa mara nisina awaj hoise, aru jui laga jiva nisina ahikena taikhan matha uporte rukhise, aru taikhan sob ke Pobitro Aatma ahise aru alak bhasa pora Isor laga nam ucha korise.

---

### 43:03

Jetia biswasikhan sob ekta jagate joma hoikena asile, achanak pora akash pora ekta jor hawa mara nisina laga awaj hoise aru ghor bhitorte awaj pora bhorta hoise. Tetia jui laga jiva nisina ahikena sob laga matha uporte rukhise. Taikhan sob ke Pobitro Aatma ahise aru taikhan alak bhasa pora Isor laga nam ucha korise. Pobitro Aatma pora he taikhan ke dusra bhasakhan kobole dise.

**43:04**

Jetia Jerusalem te thaka khan itu awaj hunise, tai khan sob bisi manu joma kurikena ki hoi ase itu sabole ahise. Biswasi khan pora Isor ki dangor kam kurise itukhan prochar kura hunise. Taikhan bisi asurit hoise kilekoile taikhan sob nijer bhasa te hunibole paise.

**Kile joma hoikena thaka manukhan asurit hoise?**

Tai khan bisi asurit hoise kilekoile taikhan sob nijor bhasa te hunibole paise.

---

**43:05**

Kunba khan koise chelakhan mudu khaikena ase. Hoilebi Peter khara hoise aru taekhan ke koise: "Amilaga kotha hunibi! Itu manukhan modu kha nai! Hoilebi, apunikhan itia ki dikhi ase itu bhaubadi Joel pora ineka hobo koikena thakise: Isor koise, 'Ses hobole laga din te ami ineka koribole ase, Amilaga Aatma manukhan ke didibo."

**Kunba manu khan ki nimite chelakhan ineka kotha koi ase koise?**

Tai khan chelakhan nisa ase koikene bodnam dise.

**Peter tai khan ke ki nimite chelakhan anek bhasa te kotha kobole pariase koise?**

Peter koise Isor tai laga Aatma di ase.

---

**43:06**

"Israel laga manukhan, Jisu tai kun ase amikhan ke bujibo dibole nimite, tai asurit kam bisi korikena dikhaise. Asurit kam Isor laga hokti pora he korise. Apunikhan itu jane, kilekoile apunikhan laga usorte he itu sob hoise. Ineka hoilebi apunikhan pora tai ke krus te moraidise!"

**Peter pora kun khan pora Jisu ke crus te moraidise koise?**

Joma hoikena thaka manukhan pora.

---

**43:07**

"Jisu morise hoilebi Isor pora tai ke morija-a pora arubi uthaidise. Itu pora ekta bhaubadi pora likhikena thaka hosa hoise, 'Jun he Pobitro ase, apuni tai ke mati nichete puchibole nadibo.' Amikhan sob saksi ase Isor pora Jisuke aru jinda kuri dia toh."

**Peter pora Jisu kineka arubi jinda hoise koise?**

Isor tai ke morija-a pora jinda kuri dise.

---

**43:08**

"Isor Baba pora Jisu ke sonman kurise aru taikhe tailaga dyna phine bohiole dise. Aru Jisu amikhan ke, tai kosom kura nisina, Pobitro Atma pathaiase. Amikhan itia ki dikhi ase aru ki huniase itukhan sob Pobitro Aatma laga hokti pora ase."

**Chelakhan ke ki pora dusra anek bhasa kotha kobole parise?**

Pobitro Aatma pora tai khan ke dusra anek bhasa kotha kobole dise.

---

**43:09**

"Apunikhan Jisu ke krus te moriadise. Hoilebi itu jani thakibi Pormeswar Isor pora Jisu ke sob laga uporte tai he Malik aru Masiha banaise!"

**Peter pora kun khan Jisu ke crus te moraidise koise?**

Joma hoikena thaka manukhan.

**Kuntu duita ke Peter koise Isor pora Jisu ke hobo dise?**

Probhu aru Masiha.

---

**43:10**

Peter laga kothakhan hunikena manukhan bisi mon dukh lagise. Aru taikhan Peter aru chelakhan ke hutise: "Bhai-kokaikhan, amikhan ki koribo lage?"

**Manukhan Peter laga kotha hunikena kineka lagise?**

Tai khan laga bhitor jhuisse aru hutise, 'Bhai-kokaikhan, amikhan ki kuribo laga?'

---

**43:11**

Peter pora jawab dise: "Apunikhan sob nijor pap pora maph pabole mangibi, aru Jisu Khrista laga nam te baptisma korilobi. Tinihoile tai pora apunikhan ke tai laga Pobitro Aatma vardan kuribo!"

**Peter pora manukhan ke ki kuribi koise?**

Tai khan ke mon ghurabi aru Jisu Khrista laga nam te baptisma kurilobi, ineka kurile Isor pora tai khan laga pap maph kuri dibo.

---

**43:12**

Utu din te, tin hazar manu Peter laga kotha hunikena biswas kurise aru taikhan bi Jisu laga chela hoise. Taikhan baptisma loikena Jerusalem laga girja manukhan logote milai loise.

**Utu din te kiman manu biswas kurise aru baptisma kurise?**

Tin hazar nisina.

---

**43:13**

Biswasikhan ahikena chelakhan pora taikhan ke Jisu laga kotha bisi hikai dise. Taikhan lok paithakise aru eki logote Prabhu-bhoj khai thakise aru prathna kori thakise. Taikhan eki logote

Isor laga nam ucha kore aru ki ase, sob logote bhag korithakise. Dusrakhan sob taikhan ki kuriase utukhan dikhikena bisi asurit lagithakise. Hodae, biswasi manukhan bisi hoi thakise.

### **Chelakhan ki kurikena tai khan laga homoi cholai thakise?**

Chela khan pora shikai dia kotha khan hunibo, eki logote bohibo, khabo, ekjon-dusra-jon nimite prathna kuribo, Isor laga nam eki logote ucha kuribo aru ki ase sob logote bhag kurikena thakise.

## 44. Peter Aru John Ekta Lengra Manu ke Bhal kurise

### 44:01

Ek din, Peter aru John Temple te jaise. Ta-te ekta manu, jun jonom pora lengra asile, dorja te bhik mangikena bohithakise.

### Lengra manu toh Peter aru John pora taike di dibo bhabise?

Poisa.

---

### 44:02

Peter tai ke saise aru koise; "Ami logote eku poisa nai. Hoilebi ami logote ki ase itu apuni ke di ase. Jisu laga nam te koi ase, uthibi aru berabi!"

### Peter pora itu lengra manuke ulta ki dise?

Peter pora tai ke Jisu laga nam te changa kurise.

---

### 44:03

Ekdum pora Isor utu manu ke changai kuridise. Tai uthikena beraise aru Isor laga nam ucha kurise. Aru Temple laga bahar te thaka manukhan itu dikhikena bisi asurit hoise.

---

### 44:04

Changai hoi ja manu ke sabole olop manu ta-tejoma hoijaise. Peter taikhan ke koise: "Itu manu bhal hoise, hoilebi itu saikena asurit nohobi. Amikhan nijor laga hokti pora taike bhal kura nohoe aru amikhan bhal ase nimite ineka hoa nohoe. Hoilebi Jisu he tai laga hokti pora itu manu ke bhal kurise, kilekoile amikhan tai ke he biswas kure."

**Peter ki koikene lengra manu changai paise?**

Jisu laga hokti aru tai ke biswas kuntu Jisu he diye.

---

**44:05**

“Apunikhani he Rome laga cholauti ke koikena Jisu ke moriadibole koise. Kun pora sob ke jibon diye, apunikhani tai ke he moraidise. Hoilebi Isor pora arubi tai ke jinda kuridise. Apunikhani eku najanikena itukhani sob kurise, hoilebi poila pora itu hobole ase koikena bhaoubadikhani pora likhise. Aru Masiha dukh pabo aru moribo koise. Itu nimate Isor pora ineka hobole dise. Itia apunikhani sob nijor pap laga maph mangibi aru Isor logote ahibi, ineka hoile he tai apunikhani laga pap dhulai dibo.”

**Peter pora kun he Jisu ke moriadise koise?**

Tai koise manu joma hoikena thaka kani pora Roma laga cholauti ke Jisu moriadibole mangise.

**Ki Isor kotha poila pora likhikena thaka pura hoi jaise jetia taekhan Jisuke moraise?**

Utu kotha kani pura hoise jani tu kani koise Masiha bisi dukh kurikena moribo.

**Peter pora manukhan ke tai kani ki kuribo lage koise?**

Tai kani mon ghurai kena Isor phale ahibo lage koise, aru ineka hoile Isor he tai kani laga pap dhulai dibo.

---

**44:06**

Jetia Mondir laga cholautakhan Peter aru John laga kotha hunise, taikhan bisi bia paise aru tai duijon ke dhurikena jail te rakhidise. Hoilebi manukhan bisi pora Peter laga kotha hunikena biswas korise. Aru tetia kom-se-kom panch-hazar nisina manu biswasi hoise.

**Peter laga kotha hunikena kiman manu Jisu ke biswas kurise?**

Panch hazar nisina.

---

**44:07**

Dusra dinte, Jehudi cholautakhan Peter aru John ke maha purohit aru Jehudi laga dhorom chola manu khan logote anise. Aru utu lengra manu jun ke changai paise, tai ke bi anise. Tai khan Peter aru John ke hutise; "Apunikhan ki hokti pora itu lengra manu ke changai kurise?"

---

**44:08**

Peter jawab dise: "Itu manu jun apunikhan sob laga age-te khara hobole pari ase tai ke Jisu, Masiha laga hokti pora changai hoise! Apunikhan Jisu ke crus te maridise hoilebi Isor pora tai ke arubi jinda kuridise! Apunikhan tai ke mania nai, hoilebi Jisu laga hokti pora he nohoile, pap pora bachibole aru dusra rasta eku nai!"

**Poritron pabole kuntu ekta hi rasta ase?**

Pobitron pabole khali ekta rasta thaka toh Jisu laga hokti ase.

---

**44:09**

Peter aru John pora mon dangor kurikena ineka kotha kuwa pora cholautakhan sob asurit hoise. Taikhan jane tai duijon pura likha ekubi nai. Hoilebi tetia taikhan laga mon-te ahise, tai duijon Jisu logote beraise. Itu nimate taikhan duijon ke koise: "Duijon pora Jisu laga kotha manukhan ke arubi koise koile, amikhan pora duijon ke bisi sajai dibo." Itu pichete Peter aru John ke jabole dise.

**Kile Jehudi cholauta khan Peter aru John laga prochar hunikena asurit lagise?**

Peter aru John toh sada manu, junkhan pura-likha ekubi nai.

Jehudi cholauta khan Peter aru John logote ki kuribole faisla kurise? Tai khan ke bhoi khilaikena aru jabole dise.

## 45. Stephen aru Philip

### 45:01

Biswasi manukhan bhitorte ekjon Stephen koikena asile. Sob manukhan tai ke sonman korithakise. Pobitro Aatma pora tai ke hokti aru bhal dimag dise. Tai bisi asurit kamkhan kurise. Aru tai Jisu ke biswas kuribi koikena hikaise aru bisi manu tai ke biswas kurise.

### Stephen kineka manu asile?

Tai bisi bhal ijaat thaka aru Pobitro Aatma aru gyan pora bhorta thaka manu asile.

---

### 45:02

Ek din, Stephen pora Jisu laga kotha hikai thakise, aru Jehudi khan kun Jisu ke biswas nakore, ahikena tai logote jhagara kurise. Taikhan bisi khong hoise aru tai ke dhorom-laga-cholautakhan logote loijaise aru tai laga misa-misa kotha koise. Taikhan koise: "Amikhan Stephen pora Moses aru Isor laga nam bodnam korithaka hunise!" Itu nimate dhorom laga cholautakhan Stephen ke dhurikena maha purohit aru Jehudi manu khan laga dusra cholauta khan logote anise. Ta-te bi aru kunba misa-misi laga gawahi khan ke anikena Stephen laga misa kotha kobole dise.

### Jehudikhan pora Stephen ke ki misa-misi laga bodnam dise?

Tai khan bodnam dise Stephen pora Moses aru Isor laga bia kotha koise.

---

**45:03**

Titia maha purohit pora Stephen ke hutise, "Itu manukhan ki koise ase, hosa ase?" Stephen pora maha purohit ke kotha bisi pora jawab dise. Isor pora kineka Israel manukhan nimate asurit kamkhan kurise, Abraham thaka homoi pora Jisu thaka homoi tok laga kahani koise. Hoilebi manukhan pora Isor laga kotha namanikena ahise. Stephen koise: "Apunikhan laga mon kimanbi tan ase aru Isor laga kotha hunikena bi nahuna nisina kore! Apunikhan hodai Pobitro-Aatma ke dhur te hataidie, thik jineka amikhan laga khandan laga babakhan Isor ke korithakise aru apunikhan tai laga bhaubadikhan ke moriadise. Hoilebi apunikhan taikhan pora bi bisi bia kam kurise, apunikhan Masiha ke moria dise!"

**Stephen pora tai khan ki bia kam kurise koise juntu tai khan laga purbans khan kura pora bi bisi bia ase?**

Tai khan Masiha ke muraidise.

---

**45:04**

Jetia dhorm laga cholautakhan itu kotha hunise, taikhan bisi khong hoise aru bisi jor pora hala korikena taikhan laga hath loikene kan bon kurise. Taikhan Stephen ke dhurise aru tai ke tanikena taun laga baharte loijaise aru taikhe moraidibole pathor marise.

**Dhorm laga cholautakhan jetai Stephen pora taekhan ke bodnam dia hunise, tetia taekhan ki koise?**

Tai khan Stephen ke tanikena taun laga bahar te loijaise aru tai ke pathor phelaise tai ke moriadibo nimate.

---

**45:05**

Jetia Stephen morijai thakise, tai hala kurise: "Jisu amilaga atma ke loilobi!" Tetia tai mati te girise are bisi jor pora koise: "Malik taikhan laga pap taikhan uporte narakhibi!" Tetia tai morise.

**Stephen namure laga age-te ki kotha koise?**

'Malik, taikhan laga pap taikhan uporte narakhibi.'

---

**45:06**

Utu din te, Jerusalem te biswasi manu thakakhan ke bisi digdar dibole suru hoise, aru taikhan ta-te pora dusra jagakhan te polaijaise. Aru ineka hoilebi, taikhan kun jagate jai, ta-te Jisu laga kotha he janaidikena berai thakise.

**Kun pora manukhan laga kapor sai thakise jetia taikhan Stephen ke pathor mari thakise?**

Saul.

**Biswasi khan ki kurise jetia Jerusalem te taikhan laga biswas nimate taikhan ke dukh dibole shuru hoise?**

Taikhan dusra jagate polai jaise aru tai khan kot jaise ta-te Jisu laga prochar kurithakise.

---

**45:07**

Aru ekta biswasi manu Philip koikena thakise. Tai bi Jerusalem pora polaikena Samaria desh te jaise. Ta-te taikhan ke Jisu laga kotha prochar korise. Manu bisi tailaga kotha hunikena biswas kurise aru roikha paise. Ek-din, sorgoduth ekta tai logote ahise aru jongol phine ekta rasta te jabole koise. Philip ta-te jaise. Tai rasta te beraikena jai thaka homoite, ekta manu ghora-gari pora ahithaka dikhise. Itu manu Ethiopia desh laga dangor-sahab asile. Pobitro Aatma pora Philip ke utu manu logote jaikena kotha kuribi koise.

**Kun ke Philip balumati rasta te lok kurise?**

Ethiopia laga ekta bisi dangor daruga ke.

---

**45:08**

Itu nimate Philip ghora-gari usorte ahise. Tai utu manu pora Isor laga kotha purithaka hunise. Tai bhaubadi Isaiah laga kotha puri asile. Utu manu purise: "Jineka ekta bhera ke katibole loijai, jineka ekta bhera ekubi awaj nakore, tai ekta kotha bi koanai. Taikhan tai ke bia pora cholaise aru tai ke sonman dia nai. Taikhan pora tai laga jibon khotom kuridise."

## **Ethiopia laga daroga ki kurithaksie jetia Philip tai laga usorte ahise?**

Tai prophet Isaiah pora likha kitab puri thakise.

---

### **45:09**

Philip pora Ethiopia manu ke koise: "Apuni ki puriase bujibole pariase?" Utu Ethiopia manu koise; "Nohoe. Kunba ami ke bujai nadile ami kineka pora buji-bole paribo? Morom korikena ami logote ahikena usorte bohobi. Isaiah tai nijer laga na kun dusra laga kotha koi ase?"

## **Daroga toh ki hobole ase itu kotha puri thaka buji paise?**

Nohoe, tai ekjon manu pora tai ke etu bujaidibole dorkar asile.

---

### **45:10**

Philip tai logote ghora-gari te uthikena bohise. Tetia tai utu Ethiopia manu ke koise Isaiah toh Jisu laga kotha likhise. Aru Isor laga kotha dusrakhan bi bisi tai ke koidise. Itu nisina, tai utu manu ke Jisu laga susamachar bi koidise.

## **Philip pora Isor kotha te ki hobole ase itu likhikena thaka kotha te bhera toh kun nimate ase koidise?**

Itu Jesus nimate asile.

---

### **45:11**

Taikhan rasta te jaithaka homoite, pani thaka ekta jagate ahise. Ethiopia manu pora koise: "Sabi! Iyate olop pani ase! Ami baptisma lobole paribo na nai?" Aru tai ghora-garike chola manuke rukhibole koise.

## **Philip pora itu kotha bujaidise aru Ethiopia laga daruga pora pani olop thaka jaga dikhise, tai ki hutise?**

Ethiopia laga daroga pora tai baptisma lobole paribo nanai hutise.

## 45:12

Aru tai duijon pani thaka jaga usorte jaise, aru Philip tai ke baptisma dise. Taikhan pani pora baharte ulaija-a homoi te, Pobitro Aatma pora Philip ke achanak pora dusra jagate loi jaise. Ta-te bi Philip Jisu laga kothakhan koi thakise.

### **Jetia Ethiopia laga daroga ke baptisma kuridise, tetia Philip ke ki hoise?**

Pobitro Aatma pora Philip ke uthaikena loijaise.

---

## 45:13

Utu Ethiopia manu tai laga ghorthe jaise. Tai Jisu ke janiloise koikene bisi khushi pora jaise.

### **Philip pora tai ke chari kena ja pichete, Ethiopia laga daroga ki kurise?**

Tai laga ghor phine safar kuri thakise, khushi paikena tai Jisu ke jani se koikene.

## 46. Saul Khristan Hoise

### 46:01

Jisu ke biswas nakora manu Saul koikena thakise. Jetia tai jawan thakise, teita tia utu manukhan laga kapor saithakise jun manu khan pora Stephen ke moraise. Pichete, tai biswasi khan bisi ke digdar dise. Aru Jerusalem te sob ghor-ghor-te ghusikena jobor-josti pora biswasi mota aru maiki sob ke dhurikena koidi ghor te rakhise. Titia maha purohit pora Saul ke Damascus taun te jabole monjur hoise. Aru tai ke jaikena ta-te biswasi manukhan kiman ase sob ke dhurikena Jerusalem te anibi koise.

### Saul kile Damascus te jai thakise?

Biswasi khan ke dhurikena tai khan ke Jerusalem te loi jabole nimite jai thakise.

---

### 46:02

Itu nimite Saul Damascus te jai thakise. Tai taun bhitor napunchia age-te, ekta ujala thaka pohor sob phine marise, aru tai mati te giri jaise. Tai ekta manu laga awaj ineka hunise: "Saul! Saul! Apuni amike kile iman dukh diase?" Saul jawab dise, "Malik, apuni kun ase?" Jisu tai ke jawab dise: "Ami Jisu ase. Apuni amike iman dukh di ase!"

### Jisu pora Saul ke Damascus laga rasta te ki hudise?

'Kile amike iman dukh di ase?'

---

### 46:03

Jetia Saul ta-te pora khara kurise, tai ekubi sabole napharia hoise. Tai laga sathikhan pora tai ke Damascus te loijaise. Tin din tok tai ekubi kha-a nai.

### Saul ke ki hoise jetia tai ujala pohor ke dikhikena giri jaise?

Saul eku nadikha hoise. Tai laga sathi khan tai ke Damascus te loijaise aru tai tin din tok eku bi kha nai.

---

**46:04**

Damascus te ekta chela thakise, jun laga nam Ananias asile. Isor tai ke koise; "Saul kuntu ghorte ase ta-te jabi. Aru apuni laga hath tai uporte rakhibi ineka hoile tai arubi sabole paribo." Hoilebi Ananias koise: "Malik ami itu manu pora biswasi manukhan ke bisi digdar dise koikena hunise." Isor tai ke koise: "Jabi! Ami tai ke chani loise, aru tai pora ami laga nam Jehudi aru dusra jatikhan ke janaidibole. Tai ami laga nam nimate bisi dukh kuribo."

**Kile Ananias bisi bhoi kuri thakise Jisu ke kotha kobole?**

Tai hunise Saul pora biswasi khan ke dukh di ase koikene.

**Isor pora tai ki maksad nimate Saul ke chanise koise?**

Saul pora Isor laga nam Jehudi khan aru sob manukhan laga dol ke janaidibo koise.

---

**46:05**

Aru Ananias Saul logote jaise, tai laga hath Saul uporte rakhise aru koise: "Jisu, jun apuni iayte ahibole rasta te thaka homoite apuni laga age-te ahise, tai pora amike pathaise kilekoile apuni arubi sabole paribo aru Pobitro Aatma apuni ke ahibo." Tetia Saul sabole parise aru Ananias tai ke bapisma kuridise. Itu pichete Saul kha-a-loa kurise aru takot paise.

**Ananias pora ki kurikena Saul ke arubi sabole paribo dise?**

Tai laga hath tai laga uporte rakhi.

**Ananias pora Saul ke ki kurise jetia tai arubi sobole parise?**

Ananias tai ke baptize kurise.

---

**46:06**

Itu hoikena, Paul Damascus te jaikena Jehudi khan logote Jisu laga prochar kurise. Tai koise: "Jisu he Isor laga Chokora ase!" Itu hunikena Jehudi bisi asurit hoi jaise kilekoile Saul toh biswasi manukhan ke morabole jaithakise, aru itia tai he Jisu ke biswas kuri loise! Saul taikhan logote jhagara kurise. Aru taikhan ke Jisu he Masiha ase koise.

**Saul pora ki kotha Jehudi khan ke prochar shuru kurise?**

'Jisu je Isor laga Chokora ase!'

---

**46:07**

Bisi din pichete, Saul ke morai dibole kotha milabole nimite Jehudi khan eki logote joma hoise. Taikhan manu ke pathaikena tai ke moriadibole taun laga baharte rukhi thakise. Hoilebi Saul taikhan ki kuriase janijaise aru tailaga sathikhan pora tai ke utu jaga pora polabole dise. Ek rati taikhan Saul ke ekta tukuri te ghusaikena pathor laga bera pora namaise. Saul Damascus pora polaijaise aru Jisu laga kothakhan prochar kuri thakise.

**Jehudi manukhan Saul laga prochar kineka loise?**

Taikhan Saul ke morai dibole bhabona kurise.

**Saul kineka kurikena Damascus pora polabole parise?**

Tai laga sathikhan pora pora tai ke ekta tukuri te ghusaikena pathor laga bera pora namaise.

---

**46:08**

Chelakhanke lok kuribole Saul Jerusalem te jaise, hoilebi taikhan taikhe bisi bhoi kurithakise. Tetia Barnabas koikena ekta biswasi manu ahise aru Saul ke chelakhan logote loijaise. Tai taikhan ke samjhai dise kineka Saul Damascus te, ekubi bhoie nakorikena Isor laga prochar kurise. Itu pichete, chelakhan Saul ke apnai loise.

## **Kun pora Jerusalem te thaka chelakhan ke koikene Saul ke manilobo dise?**

Barnabas pora Saul ke apostles khan logote loijaise aru koidise kineka Saul bisi mon dangor pora prochar kurise.

---

### **46:09**

Kunba biswasikhan junkhan digdar paikena Jerusalem pora polaise, Antioch te jaikena Jisu laga kotha prochar kurise. Antioch te Jehudi khan bisi komti thakise, aru poila bar nimite, taikhan biswasi manu hoise. Barnabas aru Saul Jisu laga kothakhan notun biswasikhan ke koidibole aru girja ke takot kuribole jaise. Itu Antioch te ase jun jagate biwasikhan ke poila "Khristan" koikena matise.

## **Antioch te biswasi hoi ja khan laga ki ekta alag thakise?**

Tai khan Jehudi khan nohoe.

## **Antioch te biswasi manu khan ke poila bar ki nam pora mati se?**

Khristan.

---

### **46:10**

Ek din, Antioch te Khristan khan eku kha-a- loa nakorikena prathna kurithakise. Pobitro Aatma pora taikhan ke koise: "Barnabas aru Saul ke ami juntu kam kurabole ase itu kam nimite alag korikena rakhibi." Aru Antioch laga girja te biswasikhan taikhan laga hath Barnabas aru Saul uporte rakhise. Aru tai duijon ke Jisu laga bhal khobor sob jagate koidibole jabo dise. Barnabas aru Saul manu-laga-dolkhan bisi thaka jagate jaise aru taikhan ke hikaidise aru bisi manu Jisu ke biswas kurise.

## **Antioch te thaka girja ki kurithakise jetia Pobitro Aatma pora taikhan ke Barnabas aru Saul ke alak kurikena rakhibi koise?**

Tai khan ekubi kha-lo-a nakurikena prathna kuri thakise.

## **Ki maksab nimite Antioch laga girja pora Saul aru Barnabas ke pathaise?**

Taikhan ke Jisu laga susamachar toh prochar kuribole bisi jag ate pathaise.

## 47. Paul aru Silas Philippi te Jaise

### 47:01

Jetia Saul pura Rome desh laga samrajya te berailoieise, tetia tai Roman naam 'Paul' koikena cholaise. Ek din Paul aru sathi Silas Philippi taun te Jisu susamachar prochar kuribole jaise. Taikhan taun pora ulaikena ekta nodi-kinar phine jaise jun jagate manukhan joma kurikena prathna kurithake. Ta-te taikhan ekta maiki Lydia koikena lok kurise, tai kaporkhan bikiri kurithaka maiki asile. Tai Isor ke bisi morom kure aru aradhana kure.

### Paul pora Rome manu laga ki nam ki chola bole shuru kurise?

Paul.

### Philippi te Paul kuntu jagate jaikena Jisu laga susamachar prochar kurise?

Taikhan taun laga ekta jaga juntu nodi-kinar te asile aru manukhan joma kurikena prathna kurithake ta-te jaise.

---

### 47:02

Isor pora Lydia ke Jisu laga kothakhan bujibole dise. Paul aru Silas pora tai aru tailaga ghor manukhanke baptisma kuri dise. Tai pora duijon ke tai laga ghorte matise, aru tai duijon ta-te thakise.

### Ki nimate Lydia toh Jisu ke biswas kuribole parise?

Isor pora Lydia ke Jisu laga kotha khan hunikena aru itu bujibole dise.

### Paul aru Silas pora Lydia biswas kura pichete ki kurise?

Tai khan Lydia aru tai laga ghor manukhan ke baptisma kuri dise.

---

### 47:03

Paul aru Silas manukhan ke Jehudikhan prathna kurithaka jagate lok kurithakise. Hodai din taikhan ta-te beraikena ja-a homoite, ekta noukarni, jun laga bhitorte bia-atma ghusise, hodai

tai duijon laga piche korithake. Itu bia atma nimate tai manukhan ke aha-kali te ki hobole ase itu koidiye aru tai laga malik nimate bisi poisa komai thakise.

---

#### **47:04**

Itu noukarni tai duijon laga pichete hala kuri thakikena ahise, "Itu manukhan Jehovah laga kam kura manukhan ase! Kineka pora apunikhan Poritron pabo itu koidiye!" Tai hodai ineka kura pora Paul tai ke bisi alchi lagise.

#### **Jeti bia-atma ghusikena thaka chukuri pora Paul aru Silas ke dikhise, tetia tai ki koikene hala kuri thakise?**

'Itu manukhan Jehovah laga kam kura manukhan ase. Taikhan apunikhan ke kineka pora Pobitron pabo itu koidiye!'

#### **Saitan pora taikhan ke saksi kura hunikena Paul ki jawab dise?**

Paul bisi alchi lagise aru chukri pora ulaijai koikena Saitan ke hokum dise.

---

#### **47:05**

Itu nimate ek din, jetia noukarni hala koribole suru hoise, Paul tai phine saikena tai bhitorte thaka bia-atma ke koise, "Jisu Khrista laga nam pora ami koiase itu noukarni laga bhitor pora ulaikena ahibi!" Thik tetia utu atma ulaikena jai jaise.

#### **Saitan pora taikhan ke saksi kura hunikena Paul ki jawab dise?**

Paul bisi alchi lagise aru saitan ke hokom dise utu maike pora ulaijabi koikene.

---

#### **47:06**

Kun manukhan utu noukarni laga malikkhan asile, taikhan bisi khong hoise! Taikhan bujise atma nathakile utu noukarni manukhan ke aha-kali laga kotha koidibole naporibo. Aru itu motlob manukhan tai ke poisa nadi jabo aha-kali ki hobole ase itu janibo nimate.

**Kile utu noukarni laga malikkhan tai laga bhirtorte bia atma thaka jaija-a nimate bisi khong kuri thakise?**

Tai khan buji jaise itiya toh manukhan tai khan laga aha kali te ki hobole ase itu janibo nimate noukarni ke poisa nadibo.

---

**47:07**

Utu noukarni laga malikkhan pora Paul aru Silas ke Rome laga dangor sahabkhan laga age-te khara koridise. Taikhan Paul aru Silas ke marise aru koidi ghor halidise.

---

**47:08**

Taikhan Paul aru Silas ke juntu jaga phine bisi sipoikhan ase, ta-te phine rakhise. Taikhan laga theng khuri laga kunda te bandidise. Rati laga baroh baji nisinate, Paul aru Silas Isor ke prathna kori asile aru Isor laga gana kuriasile.

**Paul aru Silas adha rati te kaidi ghor te ki kuri thakise?**

Tai duijon Isor laga nam ucha kurina gana kuriasile.

---

**47:09**

Achanak, bisi jor pora mati hilise! Koidi ghor bhirtorte sob dorjakhan khulijaise aru koidi ghor te manukhan ke loha-laga-roshi pora bandikena thaka sob khulijaise.

**Paul aru Silas gana kurithaka homoi te ki hoise?**

Tetia bisi dangor mati hilise, aru koidighor laga laga dorja khan sob khulijaise aru loha laga rusi tai khan ke bandi kena rakhi thaka sob khulijaise.

---

**47:10**

Tetia koidi ghor laga chowkidar uthi jaise. Aru tai koidighor laga dorjakhan sob khulikena thaka dikhise. Tai bhabise dhurikena rakhiakhan sob polaijase. Tai Rome laga dangor cholauta khan ke bisi bhoie lagise, aru taikhan pora tai ke moraidibo bhabikena, tai nijorke moraidibole tai laga dao ulaise! Hoilebi Paul ti ke dikhise aru hala korikena koise, "Rukhibi! Nijorke jokhom nakoribi! Amikhan sob iyate ase."

**Koidi ghor laga chowkidar toh kile bhoi lagise?**

Tai bhabise kurikena thaka khan sob polaijaise, aru Rome laga cholautakhan pora tai ke moraidibo.

---

**47:11**

Jail laga chowkidar bisi kapi-kapikena Paul aru Silas ke hutise: "Malik-khan ami ki kurile poritron pabo?" Paul jawab dise; "Jisu ke biswas koribi, aru apuni aru apuni laga ghor manukhan bi poritron pabo." Tetia chowkidar pora tai duijon ke tai laga ghorthe loijaise aru taikhan laga ghao te dawai kuridise. Paul pora tai laga ghorthe thaka sob ke Jisu laga susamachar janai dise.

**Tai pora Paul ke ki kotha hutise?**

'Ami ki kurile bachibole paribo?'

**Paul pora koidi ghor laga chowkidar ki kuribole lage koise tai pobitron pabole nimate?**

Tai Jisu, Malik ke biswas kuribo lage koise.

---

**47:12**

Chowkidar aru tailaga ghormanukhan Jisu ke biswas kurise, itu nimate Paul aru Silas pora taikhan ke baptisma kuridise. Aru tai pora duijon kha-a-loa dise aru taikhan bisi khusi hoise.

---

### **47:13**

Dusra din te taun laga dangor sahibkhan pora Paul aru Silas ke kaidi ghor pora ulai dise, aru taikhan ke Philippi pora jaijabi koise. Paul aru Silas jaikena Lydia aru dusra sathikhan ke lok korise aru taun pora jai jaise. Jisu laga susamachar sob jagate janaidi thakise aru girja dangor hoikena jaise.

---

### **47:14**

Paul aru dusra Khristan cholautakhan bisi taun te beraise. Taikhan kote jaise ta-te Jisu laga susamachar prochar kurise, aru hikaise. Aru taikhan chitikhani bi bisi likhise aru itukhan pora biswasikhan ke kotha bisi hikaise aru girja laga mon-dangor kurise. Taikhan laga kunba chitikhani Bible laga kitab hoijaise.

**Paul aru dusra Khristan cholauta khan pora girjakhan te thaka biswasi khan ke likha chithi kunba toh ki hoise?**

Kunba khan Bible laga kitab hoi jaise.

## 48. Jisu He Kosom Dia Jonom Hua Masiha Ase

### 48:01

Jetia Isor prithibikhan ke banaise, sob bisi bhal thakise. Aru eku pap thaka nai. Adam aru Eve ekjon-dusra-jon ke bisi morom kurithakise aru tai duijon Isor ke morom kurikena thakise. Ta-te taikhan ke eku bimar aru mora thaka nai. Prithibi ineka he thakibole Isor laga mon icha asile.

### Isor pora prithibi ke poila bana homoite sabole kineka thakise?

It ekdun bhal asile, pap, bimar aru mora ekubi thakanai.

---

### 48:02

Saitan pora bagan te Eve logote ekta sap nisina hoikena kotha kurise, kilemane tai Eve ke thogai dibole mon thakise. Itu pichete, Eve aru Adam Isor ke pap kurise. Aru taikhan pap kura nimite, prithibi te sob manukhan morijabole hoise.

### Kile prithibi laga manu khan bimar hoijai aru kile sob manu morijai?

Kilemane Adam aru Eve pora Isor ke pap kurise.

---

### 48:03

Adam aru Eve pora pap kura nimite, itu pora bi bisi bia ekta hoise. Taikhan Isor laga dusman hoijaise. Kilekoile tai duijon laga pap nimite, sob manu pap kurikena ahise. Ekjon manu jonom pora he Isor laga dusman hoijaise. Isor aru manukhan majote shanti nathaka hoise. Ineka hoilebi Isor he shanti banabole mon thakise.

### Jonom hua manukhan kineka pora jonom hoi?

Tai khan bisi papi bhabona thake aru Isor laga dusmankhan ase.

---

**48:04**

Isor pora kosom dia tu Eve pora ahakhan pora sap laga matha kuchai dibo, aru sap pora taikhan laga theng kamuri dibo. Aru Saitan pora Masiha ke moraidibo, hoilebi Isor pora tai ke arubi jinda kuridibo. Itu pichete, Masiha pora Satan laga shakti hodai nimite khotom kuridibo. Bisi sal pichete, Isor pora dikhaise Jisu he Masiha ase.

**Saitan pora kua kotha Eve pora ahakhan laga theng te kamuribo kua' laga ki motlob ase?**

Saitan pora Masiha ke moraidibo, hoilebi Isor pora tai ke arubi jinda kuridibo.

---

**48:05**

Isor pora Noah ke ekta nao banaikena tailaga ghor manukhan ke bachai lobi koise, kilekoile tai ekta dangor ban-pani pathabole asile. Itu nisina he Isor pora jun khan tai ke biswas kure, taikhan ke roikha kuriloi. Aru itu nisina he, kunkhan pap kam kure, taikhanke Isor pora morai dibole thik ase. Hoilebi junkhan tai ke biswas kore, taikhan ke roikha kuribo Isor pora Jisu ke pathaise.

**Kineka nisina pora Jisu ekta nao nisina ase juntu Isor pora banabole dise jetia tai itu prithibi te ban-pani pathabole asile?**

Isor pora kunkhan biswas kure, utu manukhan nimite pobitron pabole ekta rasta Jisu dise, juntu Jisu ase.

---

**48:06**

Ek sou sal pora bisi hua pichete, purohit khan hodai puja kure. Itu kura motlob manukhan ke taikhan pap kurise aru itu nimite Isor pora taikhan ke sajai dia thik ase. Hoilebi taikhan laga papkhan itu bolidan dia pora hatai dibole para nai. Jisu he Sob-Pora Maha Purohit ase. Dusra purohit khan pora kuribole napara khali tai pora he parise. Tai nije ke bolidan korikena, sob manukhan laga pap hatai dise. Isor pora tai ke sajai dibole lage koikena tai mani loise, kilekoile ineka korile he manukhan laga pap hatai dibole paribo. Itu nimite Jisu he bisi bhal maha purohit asile.

## **Kineka pora dusra purohitkhan junkhan Jisu naha age-te ahise, utu khan pora Jisu kineka alag ase?**

Tai nijor ke bolidan dise aru itu he manukhan laga pap hatai dibole parise.

---

### **48:07**

Isor pora Abraham ke koise, "Ami prithibi te manu-laga-dolkhan sob ke apuni karone asis dibo." Jisu bi Abraham laga khandan pora ahise. Isor pora manu-laga-dolkhan ke Abraham karone asis dise, kilekoile junkhan Jisu ke biswas kure, Isor taikhan ke pap pora bachai loe. Jetia taikhan Jisu ke biswas koriloe, tetia Isor taikhan bi Abraham laga khandan ase ineka bhabilo.

## **Isor pora Abraham ke kosom dia tuh kineka pora Jisu logote itu pura hoi jai?**

Sob manu, ki laga dol hoilebi, kun Jisu ke biswas kure pap pora pobitron hoijai aru tai atma te Abraham laga khandan manu hoijai.

---

### **48:08**

Isor pora Abraham ke tai nijor laga khali ekta chokora Isak ke bolidan koribi koise. Hoilebi tetia Isor pora Isak laga bodli te bolidan koribole nimite ekta bhera dise. Amikhan sob nijor laga pap nimite moribole lage! Hoilebi amikhan laga jagate moribole Isor pora Jisu ke bolidan kurise. Itu nimite Jisu ke Isor Laga Bhera matise.

## **Kineka pora Jisu ekta bhera nisina ase junke Isak logote bodli kurise?**

Jisu he Isor laga Bhera ase, jun ke amikhan laga jagate bolidan kurise.

---

### **48:09**

Jetia Isor pora Egypt desh te bisi dukh pathaise, Israel manukhan ke nijor ghorte ekta bhera katibole koise, aru itu bhera ke ekubi bia nathakibole lage. Tetia itu bhera laga khun taikhan dhorja laga khurite lagabole koise. Jetia Isor khun dikhise, tai utu ghor bhitorte naghusikena par kurise aru taikhan laga dangor chokorakhan ke moraidia nai. Jetia itu hoise, Isor pora ituke Mukti-Jatra matidise.

---

**48:10**

Jisu toh Mukti-jatra laga Bhera nisina ase. Tai kitiabi pap kurianai, aru tai logote ekubi galti thaka nai. Tai itu utsov homoite morise. Kun Jisu ke biswas kuribo, Jisu laga khun pora utu manu laga pap sob terai dibo. Itu Isor pora manu uporte par korikena ja-a nisina ase, kilekoile Isor tai ke sajai nadibo.

**Kineka pora Jisu ekta Mukti-Jatra laga bhera nisina ase?**

Jisu sob pora bhal ase aru tai ekubi pap nai, aru tai laga khun pora kam kurise aru Isor laga sajai kun khan biswas kure, utu khan uporte nahe.

---

**48:11**

Isor pora ekta kotha Israel manukhan logote milaikena rakhise, kilekoile Isor pora taikhanke tai nijor laga manu bonabo koise. Hoilebi itia Isor pora dusra Notun-Niom sob manukhan nimite miliase. Kun manukhan Notun-Niom laga kotha manibo, taikan Isor laga manu hoijabo. Kilekoile taikhan Jisu ke biswas thaka nimite Jisu ke manibo.

**Kun khan Isor laga manu khan logote hisa hobo pare?**

Kun manu ki dol, ki jati hoilebi, kun Jisu ke biswas kure Notun Niom te thaka nisina, tai Isor laga manu logote hisa hobole paribo.

---

**48:12**

Moses ekta bhaubadi thakise jun Isor laga kotha bisi takot pora prochar kurise. Hoilebi Jisu he sob pora dangor bhaubadi ase. Tai Isor ase, aru tai ki kurise sob Isor laga kam ase aru tai ki koise, itu sob Isor laga kotha ase. Itu nimite Isor laga kotha te Jisu ke Isor-laga-Kotha ineka mate.

**Kineka pora Jisu sob pora dangor bhao-badi ase?**

Tai he Isor ase, itu nimite tai ki kurise aru koise itu sob toh Isor laga kam aru kotha khan thakise.

---

### **48:13**

Isor pora raja David ke kosom dise, tai laga khandan pora ekjon manu Isor laga manukhan uporte hodae-hodae nimate raja hobo. Jisu Isor laga Chokora ase aru tai he Masiha ase, aru tai he David laga khandan pora aha ase jun he hodae-hodae nimate raj kuribo.

### **Kineka pora Isor tai kosom kura, juntu tai Raja David ke dise, itu pura hoise?**

Kilekoile, tai Isor laga Chokora ase, tai David laga khandan ase jun he hodae nimate raj kuribo.

---

### **48:14**

David Israel laga raja thakise, hoilebi Jisu sorgo aru prithibi laga raja ase! Tai arubi wapas ahibo aru tai laga rajyo te raj kuribo, aru tai thik phaislaxhan kuribo aru shanti hodae nimate thakibo.

### **Jisu he David pora kineka dangor raja ase?**

Jisu he pura akash mondol laga raj ase.

## 49. Isor Laga Notun-Niom

### 49:01

Mary, jun ekta chukuri asile, tai ke ekjon sorgoduth ahikena tai Isor laga Chokora ke jonon dibo koise. Tai ekdum sapha chukuri asile, hoilebi Pobitro Aatma tai logote ahise aru tai bacha bukhise. Tai ekta chokora ke jonon dise aru tai laga nam Jisu rakhise. Itu nimate Jisu Isor hoikena-manu nisina bi ase.

### Jisu kineka pora Isor aru manu ase?

Kilemane tai ekjon bisi sapha maiki pora jonon hoise, aru tai Isor laga Chokora ase.

---

### 49:02

Jisu pora tai Isor ase koikena manukhan ke bujabole bisi asurit kamkhan kurise. Tai pani uporte beraise, aru bisi dangor hawa pani ke rukhaidise. Tai bemar manukhanke bhal kurise aru junkhan laga gao-te bia-atma ghusikena thakise utukhan ke churaidise. Tai morija-a manu ke jinda kuridise, aru pasta ruti aru duita mas loikena panch hazar upor manukhan ke khilaise.

### Kineka pora Jisu tai Isor ase koikena sabit kurise?

Tai asurit kam bisi kurise.

---

### 49:03

Jisu bisi bhal shikai dia manu thakise. Tai ki hikaise, sob thik thakise. Tai ki hikaidise, manukhan pora itukhan koribo lage, kilekoile tai Isor laga Chokora ase. Ekta kotha ineka ase: tai hikaise, apuni nijorke kineka morom kure, itu nisina he dusra manukhan ke bi ineka he morom kuribi.

### amikhan dusra manuke kineka morom kuribo lage?

Jineka ami khan nijor ke morom kure.

---

**49:04**

Aru tai hikaise, Isorke sob pora bisi morom kuribi, apuni laga dhon sampoti pura bi bisi.

**Ami khan kun ke sob pora bisi morom kuribo lage?**

Isor.

---

**49:05**

Jisu itu bi hikaise, itu prithibi te dhon sampoti bisi thaka pora toh, Isor laga rajyo te ja-a he bhal ase. Isor pora apunike apuni laga pap pora roikha kuribo lage, ineka hoile he apuni tai laga rajyo te jabole paribo.

**Kun manu nimite hoilebi, sob pora ki dorkar kotha ase?**

Isor laga rajyo te hisa hobole.

---

**49:06**

Jisu koise kunba manukhan tai ke sonman kuribo. Isor pora utu manu khan ke roikha kuribo. Hoilebi, dusra kunbakhn tai ke sonman nakoribo. Tai koise, kunbakhn bhal mati nisina ase, kilekoile taikhan Jisu laga susaamachar ke biswas kurise, aru Isor taikhan ke roikha kure. Hoilebi dusra kunbakhn rasta upor laga tan mati nisina ase. Isor kotha rasta uporte bijon gira nisina ase, hoilebi ta-te ekubi na-ulai. Itu manukhan Isor laga ki kotha ase, itu mana kurise. Taikhan Isor laga rajyo te jabole nijor pora rasta bon kurise.

**Kun manu khan Jisu laga kotha namane taikhan ke ki hobo?**

Tai khan tai laga rajyo te jabole naparibo.

---

### 49:07

Jisu hikaise Isor papi manukhan ke bisi morom kure. Isor taikhan ke maph kurikena tai nijor laga bacha nisina banabole mon ase.

### Papi manukhan nimite Isor ki kuribole mon ase?

Tai taikhan ke maph kurikena tailaga bacha banabole mon ase.

---

### 49:08

Aru Jisu hikaise, Isor pap ke bisi ghin kure. Adam aru Eve pap kurise, itu nimite taikhan laga khandankhan sob pap kurise. Itu prithibi te sob manukhan pap kurise aru Isor pora bisi dhur te jai jaise. Sob manu Isor laga dushman ase.

### Isor ki ghin kure?

Pap.

---

### 49:09

Hoilebi Isor itu prithibi laga manukhan ke ineka morom kurise: tai laga khali ekta chokora thakake di dise, kilekoile junkhan Isor ke biswas kuribo, taikhan ke Isor pora sajai nadibo. Hoilebi, taikhan hodaie-hodaie nimite Isor logote thakijabo.

---

### 49:10

Apuni moribole lage, kilekoile apuni pap kurise. Isor apuni uporte ghusa korile thik asile, hoilebi tai Jisu uporte he ghusa kurise. Tai Jisu ke sajai dikena krus te moribole dise.

**Amikhan laga pap nimate amikhan Isor logote pora kin pabole liak ase?**

Amikhan moribole liak ase.

**Jetia Jisu crus te morise, tai napabole laga ki paise?**

Tai moi laga sajai paise.

---

**49:11**

Jisu ekubi pap kuranai, hoilebi tai Isor laga sajai bukhibole manise. Tai moribole monjur hoise. Itu nimate, Jisu he sob pora bhal bolidan ase jun pora sob manu laga pap itu prithibi pora hataidibo. Jisu tai nijor ke Isor logote bolidan kurise, aru Isor pora sob pap, aru bisi bia papkhan maph kuridise.

**Kile Jisu laga bolidan pora prithibi te sob manu laga papkhan hatai dibole parise?**

Kilekoile Jisu ketiabi eku pap kuranai.

---

**49:12**

Apuni bisi bhal kamkhan korilebi, Isor apuni ke itukhan pora nabachabo. Amikhan tai logote sathi nisina milibole naporibo. Hoilebi, Jisu he Isor laga Chokora ase, tai krus te apuni laga bodli te morise, aru Isor pora tai ke arubi jinda kuridise, ineka apuni biswas korile, Isor pora apuni laga pap maph kuridibo.

---

**49:13**

Kun manukhan Jisu ke biswas kore aru tai ke taikhan laga Malik ase koikena sonman kure, Isor tai ke roikha kuriloi. Hoilebi kunkhan tai ke biswas nakore, Isor taikhan ke nabachabo. Ekjon manu dhun thaka hobo pare, bisi gorib hobo pare, mota aru maiki hobo pare, bura aru buri hobo pare, jun jagate hobo pare. Isor apunike morom kure aru tai apuni ke Jisu ke biswas kuribo dibole mon ase, ineka hoile tai apuni laga sathi nisina hobo.

**Kun poriton hobo?**

Kunkhan Jisu ke biswas kure aru tai ke taikhan laga Malik banailoi.

---

**49:14**

Jisu apuni ke mati ase, tai uporte biswas kuribole aru baprisma lobole. Apuni Jisu he Masiha ase, Isor laga Chokora ase koikena biswas ase na nai? Apuni nijor ke papimanu ase aru Isor pora apunike sajai dibole lage biswas kure na nai? Jisu krus te apuni laga pap hatai dibole crus te morise koikena biswas ase na nae?

---

**49:15**

Apuni Jisuke biswas kure aru apuni nimate tai ki kurise itu uporte biswas ase koile, apuni ekta Khristan ase! Saitan tai laga andhar thaka rajyo pora apuni ke cholabole naparibo. Isor he apuni ke cholai ase, tai laga ujala thaka rajyo pora. Apuni poila juntu papkhan kuri thakise, utukhan pora Isor apunike rukhaise. Tai pora apuni ke ekta notun aru thik thakibole rasta dise.

---

**49:16**

Jodi apuni Khristan ase koile Isor pora apuni laga papkhan maph koridise, aru itu sob Jisu pora ki kurise itu nimate he parise. Itia Isor apuni ke tai laga bisi karibi sathi ase aru dusman nohoe ineka bhabi ase.

**Christan manu khan bi Isor laga dushman ase?**

Nohoe, tai khan itia toh Isor laga bisi karibi sathikhan hoijai.

---

**49:17**

Jodi apuni Isor laga sathi ase aru Jisu, jun he Malik ase, tai laga sevak ase koile, Jisu pora apuni ke ki hikabo, apuni itu he koribo. Apuni ekta Khristan ase, hoilebi saitan apuni ke pap kuribo dibole bisi porikha kuribo. Hoilebi Isor tai ki kuribo koise itu tai kurithake. Tai koise apuni laga

pap nimate maph mangi le, tai apuni ke maph kuribo koise. Aru tai apuni ke pap logote lorai kuribole shakti dibo.

### **Khristan manu khan ke bi pap kuribole porika ahe?**

Hoe.

### **Khristan manu khan pap kurile taikhan ki kuribo lage?**

Tai khan laga pap Isor ke koi kena maph mangibo lage.

### **Jodi amikhan laga pap Isor ke mangise koile, Isor ki kuribo koikena kosom kurise?**

Tai amikhan ke maph dibole kosom kurise, aru amikhan ke pap logote lorai kuribole takot dibo koise.

---

## **49:18**

Isor apuni ke prathna kuribi aru tai laga kotha puribi koiasse. Aru apunike dusra Khristan manukhan logote milikena tai ke aradhana kuribi koi ase. Apuni nimate Jisu pora ki kuridise utukhan dusra manukhan ke kobi koiasse. Apuni itu khan korile, apuni tai laga bisi bhal sathi hobo koiasse.

### **Amikhan dusra Khristan manukhan ke ki kotha khan kobole lage?**

Amikhan prathna kuribo lage, tai laga kotha puribo lage, tai ke aradhana kuribo lage, aru taikhan ke Isor pora amikhan nimate ki kuriase itu kobo lage.

## 50. Jisu Wapas Ahibo

### 50:01

Dui-hazar sal nisina pora, prithibi te bisi manukhan Jisu, jun Masiha ase, tai laga bhal khobor hunikena ahise. Aru tai laga girja dangor hoikena ahise. Jisu kosom dise, itu prithibi khotom hua homoite tai wapas ahibo. Tai itia tok ahanai, hoilebi tai laga kosom tai pura kuribo.

**Dui hazar sal iman nisina pora, jun manu khan Jisu ke biswas kuri thakise taikhan ke ki hoi thakise?**

Tai laga ginti bisi hoi thakise.

---

### 50:02

Amikhan Jisu wapas ahibole rukha homoi itu-te, Isor amikhan ke sapha thakibole aru tai laga nam ke adar dikena thakibo dibole mon ase. Amikhan ke tai laga rajyo laga kotha dusra manukhan ke kobo dibole mon ase. Jetia Jisu itu prithibi te asile tai koise: "Ami laga chelakhan pora Isor laga rajyo laga susamachar sob manukhan ke aru sob jagate jaikena kobo, itu pichete he sob ses hoi jabo."

**Jisu wapas naha homoite, Isor amikhanke kineka thakibo dibole mon ase?**

Tai amikhan ke sapha thakibole aru tai laga nam ke adar dikena thakibo dibole mon ase.

**Jisu pora prithibi khotom nahoa age-te ki hobo koise?**

Tai laga chelakhan pora Isor laga rajyo laga susamachar sob manukhan ke aru sob jagate jaikena kobo.

---

### 50:03

Manu-laga-dolkhan bisi itia tok Jisu laga kotha nahunikena ase. Tai sorgo te wapas naja age-te, Jisu pora Khristankhan ke, tai laga susamachar junkhan aru nahunikena ase, taikhan logote jaikena kobi koise. Tai koise, "Jaikena sob manu-laga-dolkhan ke amilaga chela banabi!" Aru itubi koise, "Dhankhan sob pakise aru dhan katibole homoi hoise!"

**50:04**

Aru Jisu pora koise: "Ekjon manu laga noukar toh tai laga malik pora dangor nohoe. Itu prithibi laga dangor manukhan amike ghin kurise, aru ami nimite taikhan pora apunikhan ke bi bisi dukh dibo aru morai dibo. Itu prithibi te apunikhan bisi dukh kuribo, hoilebi, mon dangor kuribi kilekoile ami saitan ke haraidise, jun itu prithibi te raj kuriase. Jodi apunikhan biswas dhurikena thakibo parise koile, Isor apunikhan ke roikha kuribo!"

**Kuntu prithibi pora Jisu ke ghin kurise, itu pora tai laga chelakhan logote ki kuribo?**

Prithibi pora tai laga chelakhan ke bi dukh pabole dibo.

**Isor pora junkhan biswas dhurikena thakibo paribo taikhan nimite ki kosom dise?**

Tai khan ke roikha kuribo koikena kosom dise.

---

**50:05**

Jisu tai laga chelakhan ke ekta kahani koikena itu prithibi khotom hoijaile manukhan ke ki hobo itu bujaidise. Tai koise: "Ekta manu tai laga kheti te bhal bijonkhan lagaisile. Tai ghumai thaka homoite, tai laga dushman ahikena kata-ghas laga bijonkhan phelaidise aru jai jaise."

**Jisu laga prithibi khotom hoija laga kahani te, kineka kata-ghas khan bhal bijon logote ulaise?**

Ekta dusman pora dhalidise.

---

**50:06**

"Jitia bijon pora ghas pata ulaise, utu manu laga noukarkhan pora koise, 'Malik apuni bhal bijonkhan he phelaise. Tinihoile kata thaka laga ghas kineka ulaise?' Tai jawab dise, 'Khali ami laga dusmankhan he itukhan halidibole mon hobo. Ami laga ekjon dusman pora ahikena ineka kurise.'"

**Jisu laga prithibi khotom hoija laga kahani te, kineka kata-gash khan bhal bijon logote ulaise?**

Ekta dusman pora dhalidise.

---

**50:07**

“Tai laga noukarkhan pora koise: ‘Amikhan jaikena kata-ghaskhan phelaidibo?’ Malik pora koise, ‘Nai. Apunikhan itia pora he kata ghas phelaidise koile kunba dhankhan bi ulaijabo. Dhan katibole homoi tok rukhibi. Tetia poila kata-ghas ke ulaikena, eki logote bandikena jolaidibo. Hoilebi itu pichete, dhankhan ke joma korikena ami laga dhan-ghorte loijabo.”

**Kile noukarkhan itu kata ghas ulaikena phela nai?**

Tai khan galti pora bhal bijon ulaikena phelabole mon thaka nai.

---

**50:08**

Tae laga chelakhan itu kahani laga motlob bujanai, itu nimate taekhan Jisu itu laga motlob koidibi hutise. Jisu koise: “Jun manu bhal bijonkhan lagaise tai Masiha ase. Kheti laga motlob itu prithibi ase. Bhal bijon laga motlob biswasi kora manukhan ase jun khan Isor laga rajyo te thake.

**Bhal bijon laga ki motlob ase?**

Bhal bijon laga motlob abe Isor laga rayjo te thaka manukhan.

---

**50:09**

“Kata-ghas-khan motlob ase utu manu junkhan saitan laga kam kuri ase, jun he Dusto-tu ase. Manu laga dusman jun kata-ghas laga bijon halidise, tai satan ase. Dhan katibole homoi laga motlob ase itu prithibi khotom hobole homoi, aru kam-kura-manukhan laga motlob ase sorgo duthkhan.”

**Kheti katia laga motlob ki ase?**

Kheti katia motlob prithibi khotom hoija, jetia Isor laga duth khan pora utu manukhan ke joma kuribo juntu saitan laga ase.

---

**50:10**

“Jetia prithibi khotom hobo, tetia duthkhan pora jun manukhan saitan laga ase taikhan ke joma kuribo. Aru taikhanke bandikena bisi gorom thaka juite phelaidibo. Ta-te taikhan bisi dukh kuribo aru taikhan laga dath pisi-kena kandibo. Hoilebi junkhan dharmik ase, kunkhan Jisu laga piche-piche ahise, taikhan Pormeswar Baba laga rajyo te suraj nisina ujala hoikena thakibo.”

**Kheti katia laga motlob ki ase?**

Kheti katia laga motlob prithibi khotom hoija, jetia Isor laga duth khan pora utu manukhan ke joma kuribo juntu saitan laga ase.

**Jun manukhan saitan laga ase, prithibi khotom hoijai le tai khan ke ki hobo?**

Tai khan ke dangor jui jolithaka te phelaidibo, ta-te tai khan bisi dukh kuribo.

---

**50:11**

Aru Jisu koise tai itu prithibi khotom nahoa age-te wapap ahibo. Tai ke jineka sorgo te uthailoise, thik ineka pora he tai ekdin sorgo pora ahibo. Tai laga asol gao thakikena ahibo aru tai akash phine pora badal uporte bohikena ahibo. Jetia Jisu wapap ahibo, tetia Khristan manu, junkhan morise taikhan poila jinda hoijabo aru taikhan akash te lok kuribo.

**Jineka sabole kineka hoikena prithibi te wapap ahibo?**

Tai kineka jaise, ineka he ahibo, asol gao thakikena ahibo aru akash phine pora badal uporte bohikena ahibo.

---

**50:12**

Tetia Khristan manu kunkhan jinda ase, taikhan hawa te uthikena jun Kristankhan morikena uthise, taikhan ke lok kuribo. Taikhan sob Jisu logote thakibo. Itu pichete Jisu tailaga manukhan logote thaki jabo. Taikhan Isor logote milikena shanti te hodae nimate thakibo.

**Jisu ketia wapas ahibo, tetia Khristan manukhan ke ki hobo?**

Tetia kunkhan jinda ase, taikhan hawa te uthikena tai ke lok kuribo aru kun khan murijaise tai khan bi uthikena tai ke akash te lok kuribo.

---

**50:13**

Jisu kosom dise kunkhan pura tai ke biswas kuribo tai taikhan ke ekta taj-topi dibo. Taikhan Isor logote milikena sob uporte raj kuribo. Taikhan shanti te thakibo.

---

**50:14**

Hoilebi kunkhan Jisu ke biswas nakoribo Isor pora taekhan uporte phaisla koribo. Aru taikhan ke norok te phelaidibo. Ta-te taikhan dat pisi-kandibo aru ketia bi khotom nahoa laga dukh pabo. Ekta jui juntu ketiabi julia khotom nohobo itu pora taikhan ke jolai thakibo aru kamura-kirakhan juntu ketiabi khotom nohoe utu pora narukhikena taikhan laga goa khai thakibo.

---

**50:15**

Jetia Jisu wapas ahibo, tai saitan laga rajyo ke pura khotom kuridibo. Tai saitan ke norok te phelaidibo. Aru saitan ta-te hodae-hodae nimate jolithakibo, aru tai logote sob thakibo junkhan tai laga kotha manikena thakisile.

**Jetia Jisu wapas ahibo, tetia tai Saitan ke ki kuribo?**

Tai Saitan ke norok te phelabo aru ta-te tai hodai nimate jolithakibo.

---



# Contributors

## Open Bible Stories Translation Questions Contributors

Dr. Bobby Chellappan  
Vipin Bhadrans  
Dr. Joseph Jekab  
Acsah Jacob  
Jinu Jacob  
Hind Prakash

## Open Bible Stories Contributors

Antoney Raj  
Cdr. Thomas Mathew  
Dr. Bobby Chellappan  
Hind Prakash  
Shojo John  
Vipin Bhadrans